| 1 | BEFORE THE |
|----|--|
| 2 | CALIFORNIA STATE WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD |
| 3 | |
| 4 | CALIFORNIA WATERFIX WATER) RIGHT CHANGE PETITION) |
| 5 | |
| 6 | |
| 7 | JOE SERNA, JR. BUILDING |
| 8 | CALIFORNIA ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY |
| 9 | BYRON SHER AUDITORIUM |
| 10 | 1001 I STREET |
| 11 | SECOND FLOOR |
| 12 | SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA |
| 13 | |
| 14 | TUESDAY, APRIL 25, 2017 |
| 15 | 9:00 A.M. |
| 16 | |
| 17 | PART 1 REBUTTAL |
| 18 | |
| 19 | VOLUME 36 |
| 20 | PAGES 1 - 263 |
| 21 | |
| 22 | |
| 23 | Reported by: Megan Alvarez, RPR, CSR No. 12470 Certified Shorthand Reporter |
| 24 | deletited bhoronana neporoti |
| 25 | |

- 1 APPEARANCES
- 2 CALIFORNIA WATER RESOURCES BOARD
- 3 Division of Water Rights
- 4 Board Members Present:
- 5 Tam Doduc, Co-Hearing Officer Felicia Marcus, Chair & Co-Hearing Officer
- 6 Dorene D'Adamo, Board Member
- 7 Staff Present:
- 8 Diane Riddle, Environmental Program Manager Dana Heinrich, Senior Staff Attorney

- 10 PART I
- 11 For Petitioners:
- 12 California Department of Water Resources:
- 13 James (Tripp) Mizell, Esq. Thomas M. Berliner, Esq.

- 15 INTERESTED PARTIES:
- 16 State Water Contractors:
- 17 Stefanie Morris, Esq.
- 18 California Water Research:
- 19 Deirdre Des Jardins, Esq.
- 20 San Luis & Delta-Mendota Water Authority:
- 21 Rebecca R. Akroyd, Esq.
- 22 The Sacramento Valley Group:
- 23 David Aladjem, Esq.
- 24 Sacramento County Water Agency:
- 25 Aaron Ferguson, Esq.

- 1 INTERESTED PARTIES (Continued):
- 2 East Bay Municipal Utility District:
- 3 Fred Etheridge, Esq.
- 4 For Brett G. Baker, Local Agencies of the North Delta, Bogle Vineyards/Delta Watershed Landowner Coalition,
- 5 Diablo Vineyards and Brad Lange/Delta Watershed Landowner Coalition, Stillwater Orchards/Delta Watershed
- 6 Landowner Coalition, Islands, Inc., SAVE OUR SANDHILL CRANES and Friends of Stone Lakes National Wildlife
- 7 Refuge, City of Antioch:
- 8 Osha Meserve, Esq.
- 9 County of San Joaquin, San Joaquin County Flood Control and Water Conservation District, and Mokelumne River
- 10 Water and Power Authority:
- 11 Thomas H. Keeling, Esq.
- 12 San Joaquin Tributaries Authority, The (SJTA), Merced Irrigation District, Modesto Irrigation District,
- 13 Oakdale Irrigation District, South San Joaquin Irrigation District, Turlock Irrigation District, and
- 14 City and County of San Francisco:
- 15 Tim Wasiewski, Esq.
- 16 Central Delta Water Agency, South Delta Water Agency (Delta Agencies), Lafayette Ranch, Heritage Lands Inc.,
- 17 Mark Bachetti Farms and Rudy Mussi Investments L.P.:
- 18 John Herrick, Esq.
- 19 Biggs-West Gridley Water District (BWGWD), Glenn-Colusa
 Irrigation District (GCID):
- 20 Andrew M. Hitchings, Esq.
- Andrew M. Hitchings, Esq. 21
- Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority & water service
- 22 contractors in its service area:
- 23 Meredith Nikkel, Esq.
- 24

| 1 | I N D E X |
|----|--|
| 2 | |
| 3 | PETITIONERS' WITNESSES PAGE |
| 4 | |
| 5 | PANEL 1 WITNESSES |
| 6 | |
| 7 | JOHN BEDNARSKI |
| 8 | SHANMUGAM PIRABAROOBAN |
| 9 | SERGIO VALLES |
| 10 | GWEN BUCHHOLZ |
| 11 | Direct Examination by Mr. Mizell12 |
| 12 | Cross-Examination by Mr. Aladjem23 |
| 13 | Cross-Examination by Mr. Ferguson52 |
| 14 | Cross-Examination by Mr. Etheridge84 |
| 15 | Cross-Examination by Ms. Womack114 |
| 16 | Cross-Examination by Mr. Keeling130 |
| 17 | Cross-Examination by Ms. Meserve165 |
| 18 | Cross-Examination by Ms. Des Jardins210 |
| 19 | |
| 20 | PANEL 2 WITNESS |
| 21 | RON MILLIGAN |
| 22 | Direct Examination by Ms. Aufdemberge249 |
| 23 | |
| 24 | |
| 25 | |

- 1 APRIL 25, 2017 TUESDAY 9:00 A.M.
- 2 PROCEEDINGS
- 3 --000--
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Good morning,
- 5 everyone. Please take your seats.
- 6 It is 9:00 o'clock. Welcome back to the
- 7 hearing on the water right change petition for the
- 8 California WaterFix project.
- 9 I am Tam Doduc, board member and co-hearing
- 10 officer. To my right, board chair Felicia Marcus and
- 11 co-hearing officer. To the chair right, board member
- 12 DeeDee D'Adamo. To my left, Dana Heinrich, Diane
- 13 Riddle, and Kyle Ochenduszko. We'll also be assisted by
- 14 Ms. McCue and Mr. Baker.
- 15 As you know, we're here on the matter of the
- 16 water right change petition. Petitioners, the
- 17 California Department of Water Resources and the
- 18 U.S. Department of Interior, have requested to add
- 19 points of diversion or rediversions to water rights held
- 20 by the Department of Water Resources and the Bureau of
- 21 Reclamation.
- 22 Since it's been a while, let's begin by
- 23 refreshing our memory of pregeneral announcement.
- 24 First, please, look around and identify the
- 25 exit closest to you. In the event of an emergency or

- 1 drill, the alarm will sound and we will evacuate this
- 2 room. Please take the stairs, not the elevators, down
- 3 to the first floor and exit to the park across the
- 4 street.
- 5 If you're not able to use the stairs, please
- 6 flag down one of the staff and you'll be directed to a
- 7 protected area.
- 8 Secondly, this hearing is being Webcasted and
- 9 recorded, and we do have a court reporter here with us
- 10 as well. So please speak into the microphone when
- 11 providing your statements and identify yourself and your
- 12 affiliation as you begin.
- 13 The court reporter, as I said, is here, and
- 14 the transcript for the hearing will be made available as
- 15 soon as possible after the conclusion of Part I. If you
- 16 need to have it sooner, please make your own
- 17 arrangements with the court reporting service.
- 18 And my favorite announcement and the most
- 19 important announcement, please take a moment and make
- 20 sure that all noise-making devices are on silent or
- 21 vibrate. Even if you believe they are, please take a
- 22 moment and check. All right.
- With that, I have a pretty lengthy procedural
- 24 script to read. So please bear with me.
- In mid-December, we concluded Part I-B of the

- 1 hearing after parties, others than petitioners, who are
- 2 participating in Part I presented their cases in chief.
- 3 Beginning today, the petitioners and other
- 4 parties participating in Part I will have an opportunity
- 5 to summarize their written rebuttal testimony.
- 6 Cross-examination of the witnesses by other parties will
- 7 follow.
- 8 Only parties who submitted a notice of intent
- 9 to appear in Part I, in accordance with the hearing
- 10 notice and now subsequent rulings, may participate in
- 11 this portion of the hearing.
- 12 Rebuttal evidence is limited to evidence that
- 13 is responsive to evidence presented in connection with
- 14 another party's case in chief, and it does not include
- 15 evidence that should have been presented during the case
- 16 in chief of the parties submitting the rebuttal
- 17 evidence. It also does not include repetitive evidence.
- 18 (Cell phone sounding.)
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And that is a dirty
- 20 look from the hearing officer at Ms. McCue.
- 21 All right. This hearing is being held in
- 22 accordance with the October 30th, 2015, notice of
- 23 petition and notice of public hearing and prehearing
- 24 conference and subsequent revised notices and rulings
- 25 addressing various procedural issues.

- 1 Any objections to the admissibility of
- 2 rebuttal testimony that we did not address in our
- 3 April 13th, 2017, ruling and any objections to the
- 4 admissibility of rebuttal exhibits must be made either
- 5 orally or in writing during the hearing when testimony
- 6 and exhibits are offered into evidence or earlier.
- 7 I will now describe the order of proceeding
- 8 for the rebuttal phase.
- 9 The presentation of each party's rebuttal
- 10 evidence will begin with a brief opening statement, if
- 11 so desired, followed by oral summary of rebuttal
- 12 testimony and cross-examination. That oral summation
- 13 should be very concise.
- 14 In addition, we may allow redirect examination
- 15 upon a showing of good cause and recross examination.
- 16 After each party's rebuttal witnesses have
- 17 been subject to cross-examination and any redirect
- 18 examination and recross examination, the party should
- 19 move to have the rebuttal testimony and exhibits
- 20 accepted into the evidentiary record.
- I mentioned opening statements earlier.
- 22 Parties presenting rebuttal testimony will be allowed
- 23 five minutes to present an opening statement, if they so
- 24 wish, prior to their rebuttal testimony.
- 25 Opening statements should briefly summarize

- 1 the party's position and what the party is here to
- 2 establish with its rebuttal evidence.
- 3 When called to testify, witnesses should begin
- 4 by stating whether they have taken the oath, which I
- 5 will administer if they testify -- which I will
- 6 administer before they testify if necessary.
- 7 Witnesses should then proceed to identify
- 8 their written rebuttal testimony as their own and affirm
- 9 that it is true and correct. I will emphasize, again,
- 10 that witnesses should summarize the key points in their
- 11 written testimony and should not read their written
- 12 testimony into the record.
- When admitted into evidence, the written
- 14 testimony will be part of the hearing record and we will
- 15 rely on -- sorry -- part of the hearing record that we
- 16 will rely on in forming our decision. So it is not
- 17 necessary to read the testimony into the record during
- 18 the hearing.
- 19 Pursuant to our prior rulings, the oral
- 20 summary of written rebuttal testimony is limited to
- 21 15 minutes per witness. Each party may distribute their
- 22 total allotted time among their witnesses as they deem
- 23 appropriate.
- For example, the petitioners are offering
- 25 17 rebuttal witnesses. They will have four hours and

- 1 15 minutes to summarize their rebuttal testimony. They
- 2 may use this time however they wish, but shall not have
- 3 more time without good cause and our approval.
- With the exception of Dr. Susan Paulson, who
- 5 submitted different testimony on behalf of two different
- 6 parties, witnesses representing more than one party will
- 7 not be allowed more than 15 minutes by the virtue of the
- 8 fact they were presenting more than one party.
- 9 Again, we expect the parties to adhere to the
- 10 time limits unless we approve an extension.
- 11 Moving on to cross-examination, rebuttal
- 12 testimony will be followed by cross-examination by the
- 13 other parties, and then, if necessary, followed by
- 14 questions from board members and the hearing team.
- 15 Parties will cross-examine witness panels one
- 16 panel at a time. Please note that unlike
- 17 cross-examination of a party's direct testimony, the
- 18 scope of cross-examination on rebuttal is limited to the
- 19 scope of the witness's rebuttal testimony.
- 20 Repeat that: The scope of cross-examination
- 21 on rebuttal is limited to the scope of a witness
- 22 rebuttal testimony.
- 23 Each party will be limited to one hour of
- 24 cross-examination per witness or panel of witnesses. We
- 25 may allow additional time for cross-examination if there

- 1 is good cause demonstrated in an offer of proof. We
- 2 expect, however, that parties will be efficient in their
- 3 cross-examination.
- 4 Moving on to redirect testimony and recross.
- 5 After completion of rebuttal testimony and
- 6 cross-examination, we may permit redirect testimony and
- 7 recross-examination upon a showing of good cause. Any
- 8 recross-examination will be limited to the scope of
- 9 redirect testimony. We may impose time limits for
- 10 redirect and recross-examination later in the hearing.
- 11 Surrebuttals. As stated in our recent ruling,
- 12 we will permit surrebuttal testimony and exhibits to be
- 13 presented upon a showing of good cause.
- 14 Consistent with our usual practice with
- 15 respect to rebuttal, surrebuttal will begin immediately
- 16 after all parties have presented their rebuttal
- 17 testimony and the witnesses have been cross-examined.
- 18 Surrebuttal testimony and exhibits will not be
- 19 required to be submitted in advance.
- 20 Any surrebuttal testimony or exhibits must be
- 21 responsive to the evidence submitted during rebuttal.
- 22 Surrebuttal does not include evidence that should have
- 23 been presented during the case in chief or rebuttal of
- 24 the party submitting surrebuttal evidence. It also does
- 25 not include repetitive evidence.

```
1 Cross-examination of surrebuttal witnesses
```

- 2 will be limited to the scope of their surrebuttal.
- 3 All right. Let's talk about the order of
- 4 rebuttal testimony, et cetera.
- 5 Parties will present their rebuttal in the
- 6 order provided in Attachment B of our April 13, 2017,
- 7 ruling. There are additional copies of Attachment B at
- 8 the front of the room.
- 9 Parties will conduct cross-examination and any
- 10 recross-examination in the same order as in Part I.
- 11 Unless we approve changes, the order of presentation of
- 12 surrebuttal will be the same as for cross-examination.
- 13 Unless any party objects, I will skip reading
- 14 of the list of parties who are presenting rebuttal
- 15 testimony, but I will ask that you speak up now if there
- 16 are any errors to Attachment B.
- Does anyone have any?
- Oh, are you just grabbing Attachment B?
- 19 MS. McCUE: Same attachment in the recent
- 20 ruling, modified Attachment A and B.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Let's
- 22 go ahead and move on then.
- 23 Again, we encourage all parties to be
- 24 efficient in presenting their oral testimony and in
- 25 conducting their cross-examination.

```
1 Except where Co-hearing Officer Marcus or I
```

- 2 approved a variation, we will follow the procedures set
- 3 forth in the board's regulation, the hearing notice, and
- 4 our rulings.
- 5 All right. Before we begin, there are a
- 6 couple of procedural housekeeping items we need to
- 7 address.
- 8 DWR's motion for a protective order seeking to
- 9 vacate North Delta Water Agency's notice requesting the
- 10 appearance of a DWR witness and production of documents
- 11 remain pending. We plan to issue a ruling taking action
- 12 on DWR motion later this week.
- 13 I also want to take this opportunity to remind
- 14 all the parties that during this proceeding, ex parte
- 15 communications with State Water Board members or the
- 16 State Water Board hearing team staff and supervisors
- 17 regarding substantive or controversial procedural issues
- 18 within the scope of the proceedings are prohibited.
- 19 Any communications regarding substantive or
- 20 potentially controversial procedural matters must
- 21 include a statement of service demonstrating that all
- 22 parties were served and the manner of service.
- 23 Parties, however, are free to communicate with
- 24 each other without having to notify all of the other
- 25 parties.

```
1 And then one final announcement. Unless we
```

- 2 specify otherwise during the course of the hearing, the
- 3 starting time after today for Part I rebuttal will be
- 4 9:30 a.m.
- 5 And for planning purposes, by starting at
- 6 9:30 a.m., I don't anticipate taking a morning break.
- 7 We will go until noon or shortly thereafter and take our
- 8 lunch break.
- 9 All right. Before we get to the petitioner's
- 10 witnesses, does anyone have other procedural matters or
- 11 requests that need to be addressed?
- 12 Mr. Bezerra?
- 13 MR. BEZERRA: Thank you. Ryan Bezzera for
- 14 City of Folsom, Roseville, San Juan Water District.
- Just a quick question: In terms of the time
- 16 for cross-examination, I want to clarify something
- 17 because the instruction is a little unclear.
- 18 It says: "Cross-examiners will be limited to
- 19 one hour per witness or panel of witnesses." The panels
- 20 vary in size dramatically, and so I assuming that you'd
- 21 like us to try to stick to one hour per panel, but we
- 22 can make an offer of proof to start with.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That's correct.
- MR. BEZERRA: I think --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I appreciate that.

- 1 Petitioners Panel 2 consists of --
- MR. BEZERRA: Eight or nine witnesses. So I
- 3 suspect you may see a fair number of presentations of
- 4 good cause for some panels.
- 5 Thank you.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. There had
- 7 better be very good cause though, Mr. Bezerra.
- 8 MR. BEZERRA: We will certainly attempt to
- 9 present very good cause.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Anyone else with
- 11 questions?
- 12 All right. In that case, I will ask
- 13 petitioners to bring their Panel 1 up.
- 14 Let me start by addressing the oath.
- 15 Witnesses who have already taken the oath during
- 16 Part I-A or I-B may either take it again or simply
- 17 confirm, when you begin your testimony, that you have
- 18 taken the oath.
- 19 Is there any witness from the panel who has
- 20 not taken the oath? If so, please stand and raise your
- 21 hand.
- Seeing no one. Right?
- 23 With that, then, I will turn it over to
- 24 Mr. Mizell and Mr. Berliner.
- Do you wish to make an opening statement?

| 1 | MR. MIZELL: Not at this time. |
|----|--|
| 2 | CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Then |
| 3 | please begin with your Panel 1 witnesses. |
| 4 | JOHN BEDNARSKI |
| 5 | SHANMUGAM PIRABAROOBAN |
| б | SERGIO VALLES |
| 7 | GWEN BUCHHOLZ |
| 8 | called as a witness by the Petitioners, having |
| 9 | been previously duly sworn, were examined and |
| 10 | testified as follows: |
| 11 | 000 |
| 12 | DIRECT EXAMINATION |
| 13 | MR. MIZELL: Thank you. |
| 14 | The witnesses you have before you have |
| 15 | appeared before you before: Mr. Bednarski, Mr. Valles, |
| 16 | Mr. Pirabarooban, and Ms. Buchholz. And I'll just have |
| 17 | them attest to their rebuttal testimony, and then we |
| 18 | will turn it over for their summary. |
| | |

- 20 copy of your rebuttal testimony?

19

- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
- MR. MIZELL: Mr. Valles, is DWR-76 a true and

Mr. Bednarski, is DWR-75 a true and correct

- 23 correct copy of your rebuttal testimony?
- 24 WITNESS VALLES: Yes, it is.
- MR. MIZELL: Mr. Pirabarooban, is DWR-77 a

- true and correct copy of your rebuttal testimony?
- 2 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes, it is.
- 3 MR. MIZELL: And, Ms. Buchholz, is DWR-80 a
- 4 true and correct copy of your rebuttal testimony?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes, it is.
- 6 MR. MIZELL: Thank you.
- 7 At this time, I'll let Mr. Bednarski summarize
- 8 his written testimony and he'll pass the mic off to
- 9 Ms. Buchholz when he's finished.
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Thank you.
- 11 Could I get DWR-6 errata and then the second
- 12 page of that? It's a summary slide.
- 13 We recognize that we have short time, so I'll
- 14 be brief and to the point.
- 15 My written testimony was organized and
- 16 summarized under the heading shown on this slide. My
- 17 oral testimony today summarizes our written testimony as
- 18 follows: Testimony before this board has suggested that
- 19 the WaterFix tunnels are unproven design and
- 20 construction methods which could lead to unanticipated
- 21 negative consequences during the construction of the
- 22 tunnels.
- 23 My written testimony presented information on
- 24 how the WaterFix tunnels, while large, are well within
- 25 current state-of-the-practice technologies used on large

- 1 tunnel projects throughout the world.
- 2 My testimony also explained how the potential
- 3 challenges that face the WaterFix tunnel projects are
- 4 very similar to those faced by other successful large
- 5 projects throughout the world. Taken collectively, DWR
- 6 does not foresee any issues with designing and building
- 7 the WaterFix tunnels.
- 8 Testimony in front of this board alleged that
- 9 pile driving and other WaterFix-related construction
- 10 activities will compromise existing levees. However, no
- 11 analysis or investigations to confirm those observed
- 12 structure issues were caused by construction activities
- 13 was presented to substantiate these claims.
- 14 My written testimony cites a number of
- 15 relevant examples of recent successful pile-driving
- 16 projects in the delta. Taken collectively, these
- 17 projects have driven thousands of piles with a
- 18 combination of vibratory and impact-driven piles near
- 19 levees without any negative impact. Consequently, DWR
- 20 does not foresee any issues with levee integrity due to
- 21 pile-driving activities on the WaterFix.
- 22 Testimony in front of this board alleges that
- 23 the WaterFix tunnels may compromise existing and planned
- 24 infrastructure in the delta. My written testimony
- 25 discussed in detail a number of large tunnel projects

- 1 that were successfully constructed within close
- 2 proximity to sensitive existing infrastructure.
- 3 My testimony also described DWR's current
- 4 commitment in the EIR/EIS to eliminate or mitigate any
- 5 potential impacts to existing infrastructure from the
- 6 construction of WaterFix facilities.
- 7 My testimony set forth additional new
- 8 commitments by DWR to closely coordinate with
- 9 potentially impacted facility owners to mitigate
- 10 potential impacts. Consequently, DWR does not foresee
- 11 any issue with integrity of existing infrastructure due
- 12 to WaterFix construction.
- 13 My testimony clarified previous testimony
- 14 which incorrectly characterized the disposition of two
- 15 existing water diversions. Previous testimony alleged
- 16 that the WaterFix conceptual --
- 17 (Reporter request for clarification.)
- 18 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: My testimony clarified
- 19 previous testimony which incorrectly characterized the
- 20 disposition of two existing water diversions.
- 21 Previous testimony alleged that the WaterFix
- 22 conceptual engineering design estimates for 18 inches of
- 23 sea level rise are not realistic when compared to sea
- 24 level rise estimates for Port of Chicago.
- 25 My written testimony explained how DWR arrived

- 1 at the 18 inches of sea level rise in the delta based on
- 2 55 inches of sea level rise at the Golden Gate Bridge.
- 3 That concludes my comments.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 5 Ms. Buchholz?
- 6 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Good morning.
- 7 My testimony specifically addresses the
- 8 reasons that the groundwater recharge process would not
- 9 be disrupted due to the location and extent of
- 10 construction and operation of proposed facilities as
- 11 compared to the natural groundwater recharge
- 12 methodology.
- 13 I'll briefly describe the information
- 14 presented in my written testimony, starting at the
- 15 intake and moving down towards Clifton Court Forebay.
- 16 At the intakes, the intakes are located to the
- 17 west of the Sacramento County central groundwater basin,
- 18 which includes some 40 surface areas.
- 19 As described in Attachments 1 and 2 of my
- 20 testimony, the 2006 central Sacramento County
- 21 groundwater management plan, which was Exhibit DWR-800,
- 22 and the Sacramento central groundwater authority basin
- 23 management report for 2009, 2010, which is
- 24 Exhibit DWR-801, indicates both that there's only
- 25 approximately 6 percent of the groundwater recharge into

- 1 the central groundwater basin that comes from the
- 2 Sacramento River and that the majority of the
- 3 groundwater recharge occurs due to groundwater flows
- 4 from the east and from the other rivers within the
- 5 basin.
- 6 The groundwater recharge from the
- 7 Sacramento River would continue to occur into the
- 8 central basin because the slurry walls are the concern
- 9 about the slurry walls -- including that groundwater
- 10 recharge flow.
- 11 But the slurry walls at the intake locations
- 12 represent less than 24 percent of the total eastern
- 13 river bank between Intakes 2 and 5 as described in the
- 14 biological assessment, which is Exhibit State Water
- 15 Resource Control Board 104 and the conceptual
- 16 engineering report, Exhibit DWR-212.
- 17 Moving downstream from the intakes, the tunnel
- 18 alignment between the intakes and the
- 19 Intermediate Forebay are located within soils that are
- 20 loose to moderately dense sands and sandy clay loams
- 21 with interspersed clays. And those -- those more
- 22 permeable soils extend 70 to 120 feet below the ground
- 23 surface. Stiff clays occur below the sands among soils.
- 24 It's noted in Attachment 3 of my testimony
- 25 that this area shown has a low groundwater recharge

- 1 capability in the 2010 Sacramento County general plan
- 2 update, final EIR, Exhibit DWR-802.
- 3 Because the sands are more permeable, the
- 4 groundwater recharge occurs above the stiff clays, but
- 5 the tunnels are located within the stiff clays at depths
- 6 of 90 to 130 feet below the ground surface and would not
- 7 affect the groundwater recharge.
- 8 At the Intermediate Forebay, the slurry walls
- 9 around the Intermediate Forebay could reduce groundwater
- 10 flow from Snodgrass Slough to the areas located east of
- 11 the forebay. However, these areas would continue to be
- 12 recharged from water from the Cosumnes and the
- 13 North Fork Mokelumne Rivers.
- 14 The tunnel alignment from the Intermediate
- 15 Forebay to Clifton Court Forebay and Clifton Court
- 16 Forebay itself, the soils in these areas are mucky clay
- 17 loams, silty clay loams, clays, peat, and the clays
- 18 become more prevalent towards Clifton Court Forebay.
- 19 These soils have limited groundwater recharge
- 20 potential as noted in Attachment 4 of my testimony in
- 21 the 2009 San Joaquin County general plan, public review
- 22 draft background report which is Exhibit DWR-807.
- 23 And these areas are characterized in that
- 24 report as poorly drained soils and low recharge
- 25 potential. Groundwater occurs along this alignment into

- 1 the interior of the --
- 2 (Reporter request for clarification.)
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The groundwater recharge
- 4 occurs into the interior of the islands along the tunnel
- 5 alignment, which includes Stratton, Bolden, Venice,
- 6 Mandeville, Bacon, Woodward, and Victoria Island.
- 7 Also, groundwater recharge occurs, and it
- 8 occurs from the adjacent surface water bodies.
- 9 Groundwater recharge near the adjacent islands near the
- 10 Clifton Court Forebay also occurs in the adjacent
- 11 sloughs and rivers.
- 12 The tunnels are constructed in this area at
- 13 depths of 90 to 160 feet below the groundwater surface
- 14 in clay soils and would not interrupt the groundwater
- 15 recharge process at the higher levels or below the
- 16 tunnels.
- 17 During the preparation of the EIR/EIS, which
- 18 is State Board Water Resource Control Board Exhibit 102,
- 19 we reviewed information compiled by DWR and other water
- 20 agencies related to well locations and other information
- 21 about the wells. However, the information as we stated
- 22 in the EIR/EIS is not adequate for design of the
- 23 facilities. Therefore, we acknowledge that there would
- 24 be potential for wells need to be relocated or otherwise
- 25 mitigated prior to construction in agricultural and

- 1 community areas as described in mitigation measures
- 2 presented in Chapters 14 and 20 of the EIR/EIS.
- 3 As was discussed in Chapter 7 in Appendix 3B
- 4 of the EIR/EIS, during the design phase, detailed
- 5 surveys would be conducted in the vicinity of
- 6 construction activities to determine current well
- 7 locations, depths, pumping capacities, and groundwater
- 8 drawdown occurs. In addition, groundwater monitoring
- 9 wells would be installed and monitoring programs would
- 10 be implemented prior to construction activities.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- Does that conclude, Mr. Mizell?
- 13 MR. MIZELL: Yes, that's concluding our direct
- 14 for this panel.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- And thank you both for that very concise
- 17 summary. Having read your testimony, I appreciate it
- 18 very much.
- 19 And, Mr. Bednarski, even though you didn't
- 20 have a chance to present your outline, let me just say I
- 21 really appreciated the photos that you included. It
- 22 really helped present the projects for me, the various
- 23 projects you looked at.
- So, with that, before we get to
- 25 cross-examination, for the purposes of planning, if all

- 1 those planning on conducting cross-examination could
- 2 come up and identify yourself and briefly give me your
- 3 time estimate.
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: Good morning. Aaron Ferguson
- 5 for Sacramento County Water Agency. I'd expect about
- 6 30 to 40 minutes.
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: Good morning, Chair Doduc,
- 8 members of the board. David Aladjem, Delta Flood
- 9 Control Group. Probably about 30, 40 minutes.
- 10 MS. WOMACK: Good morning. Suzanne Womack,
- 11 Clifton Court LP. A brief, maybe 15 minutes at the
- 12 most. Thanks.
- 13 MR. KEELING: Good morning. Tom Keeling for
- 14 San Joaquin County Protestants. Probably 20 minutes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Deirdre Des Jardins,
- 16 California Water Research. Probably 30 minutes.
- 17 MR. MESERVE: Good morning. Osha Meserve, the
- 18 Local Agencies of the North Delta, et al. Probably
- 19 45 minutes to an hour.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Good morning.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I don't believe
- 22 your microphone is on.
- 23 MR. ETHERIDGE: Good morning. Fred Etheridge
- 24 from the East Bay Municipal Utility District.
- 25 Anticipate about 45 to 55 minutes. Thank you.

```
1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So I suspect that
```

- 2 we will not get to Panel 2 until, at the earliest,
- 3 Thursday.
- 4 All right. With that, then, I will --
- 5 Mr. Aladjem, did you have anything else to
- 6 add?
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: I believe that I'm first.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Actually, I have to
- 9 go through and ask the State Water Contractor first if
- 10 they would like to conduct cross-examination.
- 11 MS. MORRIS: Stephanie Morris, State Water.
- 12 No.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 14 Ms. Akroyd, welcome back. It's great to see
- 15 you. I assume you also do not have cross-examination.
- Mr. Williams? No.
- 17 Group 6 I don't see either.
- 18 All right. Then, Mr. Aladjem, we are
- 19 definitely up to you.
- 20 MR. ALADJEM: Sit here? Or how do you want --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: How quickly we have
- 22 forgotten.
- 23 Please join your witnesses, Mr. Berliner and
- 24 Mr. Mizell so that Mr. Aladjem may have that seat.
- 25 Even though I'm sure Mr. Aladjem has not

- 1 forgotten the routine, I will just remind him, number
- 2 one, that as you begin your cross-examination, it would
- 3 be very helpful to us if you would briefly outline the
- 4 points that you intend to cover.
- 5 --000--
- 6 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: Good morning, Chair Doduc.
- 8 Good morning, Chair Doduc, members of the
- 9 board. David Aladjem, Delta Flood Group. Chair, as
- 10 always, is correct, I have not forgotten the procedure.
- 11 What I'm going to do is lay a very brief
- 12 foundation and then move on to some of the standards
- 13 that Mr. Bednarski spoke about in terms of design
- 14 construction levees. And just for the witnesses'
- 15 information, I will be focusing my questioning on
- 16 Mr. Bednarski this morning. I will then discuss the
- 17 permitting standards, which he discusses in some detail.
- 18 Some of his rebuttal testimony talks about
- 19 other projects in the delta which I want to discuss.
- 20 And he also talks a little bit about truck traffic.
- 21 I'll be asking questions about that as well.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What was that last
- 23 item, Mr. Aladjem?
- MR. ALADJEM: Truck traffic.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.

```
1 MR. ALADJEM: Say that one five times,
```

- 2 quickly. Mr. Bednarski.
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Good morning.
- 4 MR. ALADJEM: Good to see you again.
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Good morning.
- 6 MR. ALADJEM: Just some preliminary questions,
- 7 sir. You've been heading up this effort for the
- 8 Department of Water Resources since about 2013; is that
- 9 correct?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 11 MR. ALADJEM: And you've been in charge of the
- 12 effort to design and then redesign the proposed project
- 13 as it has transitioned from the BDCP to the California
- 14 WaterFix?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct in terms of
- 16 what's represented in the conceptual engineering report.
- 17 MR. ALADJEM: Yes, of course. As the lead
- 18 engineer, you are familiar with all the designs and
- 19 flood considerations that went into designing the
- 20 conceptual engineering design, correct?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm generally aware of
- 22 those details, although I have members of my team here
- 23 that have specific knowledge.
- 24 MR. ALADJEM: That work was all done under
- 25 your supervision and direction, correct?

- 1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it was.
- 2 MR. ALADJEM: Thank you.
- 3 Do you know whether you're going to be
- 4 testifying in Part II?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I do not know at this
- 6 particular time.
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: Okay.
- 8 Mr. Baker, if you would put up Delta Flood
- 9 Control Rebuttal Exhibit 1.
- 10 I'd like to mark this for identification,
- 11 Chair Doduc. This is an excerpt, as you see here, from
- 12 Appendix 6A to final EIR/EIS for the project.
- 13 Mr. Baker, if you could turn to the next page,
- 14 please.
- Mr. Bednarski, you're aware that final EIR has
- 16 been -- EIR/EIS has been prepared and circulated for
- 17 public review?
- 18 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I am.
- 19 MR. ALADJEM: Were you involved in the
- 20 preparation of the document, sir?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Portions of it I provided
- 22 input.
- MR. ALADJEM: Okay. Were you involved in the
- 24 preparation of the Appendix 6A?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I do not recall being

- 1 involved in that.
- 2 MR. ALADJEM: Okay. I want to refer you to
- 3 page 6A-32. For the record, this is from Appendix 6A in
- 4 the final EIS/EIR. I highlighted the section here
- 5 beginning with line 33.
- 6 Do you see that, Mr. Bednarski?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 8 MR. ALADJEM: In order to save time, I'll ask
- 9 you to read the highlighted section and let me know when
- 10 you finished.
- 11 (Witness reviewing document.)
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Okay.
- MR. ALADJEM: Mr. Baker, could you shrink the
- 14 screen a bit so we can see the line numbers?
- 15 Thank you.
- 16 Mr. Bednarski, if I could direct your
- 17 attention to line 35 through 38. You see that statement
- 18 there: "The potential effect could be substantial
- 19 because levee slips and stream banks may fail and
- 20 structures built on these slips could be damaged or fail
- 21 entirely as a result of slope instability."
- Do you see that?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- MR. ALADJEM: Do you agree with that
- 25 statement, sir?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I would agree, yes, that
```

- 2 if they're not properly engineered, that could occur.
- 3 MR. ALADJEM: You're anticipating my next
- 4 question, sir.
- 5 If you look further down, the -- states -- the
- 6 appendix here says that you would develop -- you, the
- 7 department, would develop slope stability design
- 8 criteria and these would be documented, et cetera,
- 9 et cetera.
- 10 Do you see that?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 12 MR. ALADJEM: And would it be your opinion
- 13 that if those criteria are properly developed, that
- 14 there would not be impacts in terms of slope stability
- 15 or any other levee failures?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That would be my
- 17 understanding and belief, yes.
- 18 MR. ALADJEM: And were you involved in the
- 19 development of this portion of the final EIR/EIS, sir?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I did not participate in
- 21 drafting that.
- MR. ALADJEM: Okay. Let's move on.
- 23 And, Chair Doduc, that was my foundation.
- Is it true, Mr. Bednarski, that the Department
- 25 has not been able to conduct geotechnical analyses of

- 1 the proposed construction sites?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That is not entirely true.
- 3 MR. ALADJEM: Could you please clarify what
- 4 then the Department has done and what the Department has
- 5 not done?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We have been able to
- 7 collect over 200 geotechnical samples through the delta,
- 8 and I'll turn it over to my colleague here to respond in
- 9 detail on that.
- 10 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: My name is Shanmuqan
- 11 Pirabarooban. I'm with Department of Water Resources.
- 12 Like Mr. Bednarski mentioned, we have done
- 13 geotechnical exploration from 2009 through 2012. We
- 14 have drilled more than 230 soil boring holes and cone
- 15 penetration tests, CPT.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: Sir, on those borings and the
- 17 CPTs, were any of them in the exact locations where the
- 18 intake structures will be built?
- 19 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah. We have a number
- 20 of holes on the water side of the proposed intake sites.
- 21 MR. ALADJEM: When you say the "water side,"
- 22 sir, is that within the levee prism?
- 23 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Depends how you define
- 24 "levee prism."
- MR. ALADJEM: Why don't you define it and let

- 1 me -- describe it to us, sir.
- WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: If you're strictly
- 3 talking about the levee prism that you see above the
- 4 water, yeah, we have not done bore holes above that.
- 5 But we have done bore holes close to the levee
- 6 banks and, depending on the time of the year, if the
- 7 water level is really low, you could say some of those
- 8 bore holes would be located within the levee prism.
- 9 MR. ALADJEM: Let's see if I understand this,
- 10 sir.
- 11 None of the CPTs or the bore holes were done
- 12 on the levee above the water surface in the area where
- 13 the intakes would be constructed. All of those samples
- 14 were done below the water surface on the water side of
- 15 the levee -- but you're saying above the hinge point
- 16 where the extension of the levee prism would meet the
- 17 stream bed; is that correct?
- 18 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Above the hinge point?
- 19 Are you saying above the hinge point?
- MR. ALADJEM: Above the hinge point.
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, my understanding
- 22 is hinge point is at the crust level, levee crust level.
- 23 And if you say above the hinge point --
- 24 MR. ALADJEM: We're handicapped here because
- 25 we don't have a levee diagram, I'm afraid. But at the

- 1 point where the extension of the levee slope hits the
- 2 stream bed, that was done landward of that point?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Not on the land side.
- 4 MR. ALADJEM: Landward in the water?
- 5 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Landward in the water.
- 6 MR. ALADJEM: Chair Doduc, let me offer here
- 7 that it may be useful at some point to take a break and
- 8 come back with a levee diagram. I don't have it in
- 9 front of me. I didn't anticipate this.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Are you willing to
- 11 proceed at this point without that diagram?
- MR. ALADJEM: I would love to have the
- 13 diagram. I don't want to delay this. I think we got
- 14 some of the information we need.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: Mr. Bednarski, let me go back to
- 17 you.
- 18 If the project were to be approved or you were
- 19 to receive permission to enter onto property in the area
- 20 which would be constructed for the intakes, is it fair
- 21 to say that DWR would then conduct an extensive
- 22 geotechnical investigation?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, that is correct.
- 24 MR. ALADJEM: And would that include borings?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.

- 1 MR. ALADJEM: How far apart would those
- 2 borings be?
- 3 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Speculative. Depends
- 4 on which property they're talking about. He's asking
- 5 for a hypothetical if and when we get access to those
- 6 properties.
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: Chair Doduc, the witness has
- 8 said -- and I'll go into this in more detail -- "Trust
- 9 us. We will construct this to engineering
- 10 specifications."
- I'm entitled to ask how he's going to develop
- 12 those and what they will be.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Overruled,
- 14 Mr. Mizell.
- 15 Please answer to the best of your ability,
- 16 Mr. Bednarski.
- 17 As you're pondering that, Mr. Jackson, is
- 18 there a problem?
- 19 MR. JACKSON: As the oldest person here, maybe
- 20 I'm the only one who can't hear, but I can't hear a
- 21 thing.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Apparently --
- 23 Mr. Ochenduszko, are you addressing that problem since
- 24 Mr. Herrick is just as old and can't hear as well?
- MR. OCHENDUSZKO: Yes. We've turned it up as

- 1 much as we can. And we understand that when the
- 2 air-conditioning vent is going on, it's a little hard to
- 3 hear. We'll work with the AV team and try to resolve
- 4 that.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Perhaps you might
- 6 move away from the vents.
- 7 MS. RIDDLE: Maybe everyone could speak up
- 8 directly into the microphones.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's continue.
- 10 At some point, if that still is an issue,
- 11 Mr. Jackson, let us know and we will take a break at
- 12 that point so Mr. Aladjem may obtain his diagram.
- 13 All right. With that, Mr. Bednarski.
- 14 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, we have developed
- 15 a geotechnical exploration plan, based on the conceptual
- 16 engineering that we have completed to date. And it is
- 17 described in the Chapter 3 of the final EIR/EIS.
- 18 And I believe your question is about the
- 19 spacing --
- 20 MR. ALADJEM: That is correct. Thank you,
- 21 sir.
- 22 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: -- for the tunnels.
- 23 Our current plan is to do the future work in
- 24 two phases. During the Phase 1, the bore holes and CPTs
- 25 will be spaced at approximately 1,000 feet. Based on

- 1 the data collected during Phase 1, we will, you know,
- 2 determine the spacing for the Phase 2, but currently,
- 3 the EIR/EIS we have described the Phase 2 holes and CPTs
- 4 will be located approximately every 500 feet.
- 5 And typically for linear projects like tunnel
- 6 and pipelines, the spacing that we have land for is very
- 7 aggressive. They don't go for like every 500 feet.
- 8 MR. ALADJEM: And is that discussion of how
- 9 you would evaluate the geotechnical stability, would you
- 10 include in that an evaluation using LIDAR?
- 11 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: My understanding is
- 12 that, you know, matters such as LIDAR provide data in a
- 13 limited condition.
- 14 Here, we have tunnel proposed at, you know,
- 15 approximately 150 feet below ground. But just to
- 16 collect preliminary data over large area, that would be
- 17 a method we can use. And, you know, in our geotechnical
- 18 exploration plan, we have identified the geophysical
- 19 exploration methods as well. It's not just bore holes
- 20 and CPTs.
- 21 MR. ALADJEM: Perhaps my question wasn't quite
- 22 clear. I'm concerned about the levee area in
- 23 construction of the intakes, not the overall tunnel.
- Obviously, if it's 150 feet below ground
- 25 surface water, it's not particularly useful. In that

- 1 impact area where the intakes would be located, in
- 2 addition to bore holes and CPT, would you use LIDAR?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah. In fact, I think
- 4 we have some historical data. I don't know when that
- 5 was done. I'm not familiar with that data. But when we
- 6 were working on the location for the intakes, some of us
- 7 looked at those data.
- 8 MR. ALADJEM: And as part of your evaluation
- 9 of that area, would the Department be evaluating not
- 10 necessarily in the construction area but in that general
- 11 vicinity the impacts of various encroachments,
- 12 pipelines, other sorts of encroachment upon the levee?
- 13 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Are you talking about
- 14 everything or the --
- MR. ALADJEM: Yes.
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: If they're located
- 17 within our project footprint, yeah, we would be
- 18 evaluating them.
- 19 MR. ALADJEM: Presumably the very first thing
- 20 you would do, once you receive permission to inspect
- 21 that property, would be to evaluate the current
- 22 stability of that levee; isn't that correct?
- 23 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: So if you are strictly
- 24 talking about the intake reaches at the intake sites as
- 25 it's described in Mr. Bednarski's written testimony,

- 1 we've had to go through a Section 4 permitting with the
- 2 Army Corps of Engineers and that will include all this,
- 3 evaluates conditions and future conditions.
- 4 MR. ALADJEM: You're anticipating several of
- 5 my lines of questioning.
- 6 Would you do that also with the areas that
- 7 will be used for haul routes?
- 8 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Are you asking if we
- 9 will do that?
- MR. ALADJEM: Yeah.
- 11 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: And I think, again,
- 12 it's highlighted in Mr. Bednarski's testimony that we
- 13 have identified approximately 6 miles of levee road in
- 14 the middle of the delta that could potentially be used
- 15 as a haul route and we plan to evaluate those levees.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: Mr. Bednarski, am I correct in
- 17 understanding that the Department has said that at the
- 18 end of this project, levee stability will be at least as
- 19 good as it is today?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That is correct. For the
- 21 areas that we directly impact either with haul roads or
- 22 making modifications to those levees, yes, that would be
- 23 this.
- 24 MR. ALADJEM: So by implication, sir, if there
- 25 is indirect impact, the Department is making no

- 1 representations that it would actually upgrade the levee
- 2 to meet what -- the current standard?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm not sure how you would
- 4 characterize an indirect impact. So I'm not sure how I
- 5 would make a statement regarding that.
- 6 MR. ALADJEM: Okay. Let's go here. In your
- 7 rebuttal testimony, you criticized Mr. Cosio's direct
- 8 testimony, and you indicated that there was no causal
- 9 link between pile driving and impacts on a levee that
- 10 was several miles away as Mr. Cosio testified.
- 11 Do you recall that, sir?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 13 MR. ALADJEM: Assume for the sake of our
- 14 discussion this morning that there is a causal link that
- 15 is found. Would that be a direct impact, in your view?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 17 MR. BERLINER: Objection. Beyond the scope of
- 18 testimony and beyond the scope of Mr. Cosio's testimony,
- 19 as well.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Aladjem?
- 21 MR. ALADJEM: Chair Doduc, Mr. Cosio testified
- 22 that he had had experience with projects where pile
- 23 driving had had impact several miles away.
- 24 Mr. Bednarski, in his rebuttal, said Mr. Cosio
- 25 was wrong. He did not have any basis for his opinion.

```
1 I'm now trying to describe, figure out, what
```

- 2 Mr. Bednarski's opinion is and what the limits of that
- 3 are.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'll allow you a
- 5 little bit of leeway, Mr. Aladjem.
- 6 MR. MIZELL: Thank you.
- 7 For clarity for the witness's purposes, it
- 8 would be nice if Mr. Aladjem would define specifically
- 9 what he means by "direct" and "indirect" as the witness
- 10 has indicated he's not sure what definition Mr. Aladjem
- 11 is using for --
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes. I trust that
- 13 the witnesses will ask clarifying questions if needed.
- 14 MR. ALADJEM: Mr. Bednarski, I think we
- 15 actually have resolved this because, if I understood you
- 16 correctly, you said that if there was a causal link
- 17 between an effect of the project and levee instability
- 18 somewhere else, that that would be considered direct
- 19 impact and the Department would refurbish, reconstruct
- 20 the other levee to its current standard or better.
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: In that hypothetical
- 22 situation, yes, I would agree with that. If there was a
- 23 causal link that could be determined.
- 24 MR. ALADJEM: Thank you. That's all I was
- 25 trying to get at.

- 1 Mr. Bednarski, in evaluating the levees here,
- 2 you're going to use their current condition; is that
- 3 correct?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: To commence our
- 5 assessment?
- 6 MR. ALADJEM: Yes.
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, we would start with
- 8 their current condition.
- 9 MR. ALADJEM: Let me move on here to the 408
- 10 process here. The Department has filed a 408
- 11 application with the Corps of Engineers; isn't that
- 12 correct, sir?
- 13 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I wouldn't describe it
- 14 as application. We have submitted a request with the
- 15 board -- sorry -- Central Valley Flood Protection Board.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: And is that the start of the
- 17 408 process?
- 18 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Initiate the 408
- 19 process, yeah.
- 20 MR. ALADJEM: As part of the 408 process, is
- 21 my understanding correct that the flood board will
- 22 require the Department to coordinate with local
- 23 maintaining agencies?
- 24 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I'm not sure who the
- 25 local maintenance agency would be for the levee section

1 where the proposed intakes would be located, but I think

- 2 typically that is done.
- 3 MR. ALADJEM: Under the 408 process, as I
- 4 understand it, the Department would have to demonstrate
- 5 to the Corps of Engineers that the levees would be
- 6 stable under a variety of different circumstances; is
- 7 that correct?
- 8 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, the Department
- 9 has to show to the Army Corps of Engineers that the
- 10 proposed alterations won't be injurious to public use as
- 11 well as it won't impair the usefulness of the project.
- 12 MR. ALADJEM: And what are the engineering
- 13 criteria that the Department would use to make that
- 14 showing?
- 15 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: It's not up to the
- 16 Department. It's already clearly defined in the
- 17 engineering circular from the Army Corps of Engineers,
- 18 and we have included it as Exhibit DWR-657.
- 19 And it depends on the alterations that are
- 20 being proposed. So the Army Corps of Engineers, mainly
- 21 their district office, will determine what level of
- 22 analysis and documentation that we need to provide.
- 23 At minimum, we will be asked to provide
- 24 hydraulic analysis, geotechnical analysis, and
- 25 specifications.

- 1 MR. ALADJEM: Thank you, sir.
- 2 If I understand the Corps of Engineers
- 3 regulations correctly --
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please get closer
- 5 to the microphone.
- 6 MR. ALADJEM: Oh, I'm sorry. Is that okay?
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Much better.
- 8 MR. ALADJEM: If I understand the Corps of
- 9 Engineers regulations, the evaluation process for a 408
- 10 permit allows for but does not mandate an independent
- 11 expert peer review panel.
- 12 Are you aware of that requirement, sir?
- 13 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think it would -- it
- 14 would be mandated. That depends on the type of
- 15 alteration.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: I understand, but there is a
- 17 provision in the Corps of Engineers guidance that allows
- 18 for such an independent expert peer review?
- 19 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: That is correct.
- 20 MR. ALADJEM: Would the Department be willing
- 21 to agree to such an independent peer review in the
- 22 construction of the proposed WaterFix project?
- 23 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Beyond the witness's
- 24 rebuttal testimony. We have not had him address what
- 25 the Department will or won't agree to as a condition to

- 1 this.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Aladjem, do you
- 3 wish to withdraw that question or rephrase it?
- 4 MR. ALADJEM: Let me rephrase it.
- 5 Does the Department have any plans to request
- 6 as part of the 408 process an independent expert peer
- 7 review?
- 8 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: If the Army Corps of
- 9 Engineers would require us to do that, then we will
- 10 comply with that.
- 11 MR. ALADJEM: That was not the question, sir.
- 12 Does the Department have a plan to request it?
- 13 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: As far as I know, I'm
- 14 not aware of such a plan.
- MR. ALADJEM: So the answer is "no"?
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I said at the
- 17 beginning, the Army Corps of Engineers, who are the ones
- 18 who are going to grant us the permit, if they make that
- 19 as a condition, then we will comply with that.
- 20 MR. ALADJEM: But if I understand correctly --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Enough,
- 22 Mr. Aladjem.
- MR. ALADJEM: Thank you.
- 24 Mr. Bednarski, if I may return to you. Are
- 25 you familiar with the Department's urban living design

- 1 criteria?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I am.
- 3 MR. ALADJEM: Any other member of the panel
- 4 familiar with those criteria?
- 5 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I'm somewhat familiar
- 6 with that, but I haven't worked on urban valley for some
- 7 time.
- 8 MR. ALADJEM: Let's move on. Since you're
- 9 really not familiar, it's not useful.
- 10 Mr. Baker, could we put up FDCG Rebuttal
- 11 Exhibit 2, page 8-1?
- 12 And I will represent to the witnesses here
- 13 that this is the Department's urban living risk
- 14 reduction program guidelines, and we are at page 8-1.
- 15 Mr. Bednarski, are you familiar with these
- 16 guidelines?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I am not.
- 18 MR. ALADJEM: Is any other member of the panel
- 19 familiar with the guidelines?
- 20 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I'm not familiar with
- 21 these guidelines. But I would like to state that if you
- 22 are talking about the levee sections near the intake,
- 23 those are not urban levees.
- MR. ALADJEM: I understand. That was not
- 25 going to be my question.

- But, Chair Doduc, because they're not
- 2 familiar, let's move on.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 4 Mr. Aladjem.
- 5 MR. ALADJEM: Does the Department have any --
- 6 strike that.
- 7 Has the Department requested any independent
- 8 outside reviews to evaluate the geotechnical analysis
- 9 when it is eventually done?
- 10 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Could you repeat that
- 11 question?
- MR. ALADJEM: Sure. Let me rephrase it.
- 13 When the Department eventually conducts its
- 14 geotechnical analysis, does the Department intend to
- 15 employ independent peer reviewers to evaluate that
- 16 geotechnical analysis and the engineering designs based
- 17 upon it?
- 18 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Some part would be --
- 19 part of the geotechnical investigation, as well as the
- 20 analysis, would be reviewed by outside agencies such as
- 21 Army Corps of Engineers when it follows the work that we
- 22 do within the -- the project levees. And also the other
- 23 work that we would do for the forebays would be reviewed
- 24 by the DSOD, Division of Safety of Dams.
- 25 As far as the tunnels are concerned, I'm not

- 1 sure. You know, Department may do. But, right now, I
- 2 know we don't have a plan.
- 3 MR. ALADJEM: So if I understand this, it
- 4 would be DSOD for the forebay, you're not sure with the
- 5 tunnels, and the Corps of Engineers for the levee area
- 6 of the intakes?
- 7 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: As of now, that's my
- 8 understanding, yeah.
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Let me add some
- 10 clarification to that also.
- 11 As part of the design and construction
- 12 enterprise that will be implementing the WaterFix
- 13 facilities through design and construction, we do have a
- 14 portion of the organization that will deal with
- 15 providing independent review. Board of experts can be
- 16 called on an as-needed basis to review different parts
- 17 of the design. But at this point in time, we have not
- 18 determined where those reviews might take place.
- 19 MR. ALADJEM: Has it been determined who will
- 20 be on that board of experts?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It has not. I would
- 22 anticipate that the board of experts would change
- 23 depending on what the review component was required to
- 24 be looked at.
- MR. ALADJEM: And the Department would look to

- 1 determine who would be appropriate experts for that
- 2 board, correct?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's what I would
- 4 anticipate, yes.
- 5 MR. ALADJEM: And now let me direct your
- 6 attention to DFCG Rebuttal No. 2. This is page 8-1.
- 7 If you would direct your attention here to the
- 8 highlighted areas: "Reviewers must be individuals who
- 9 are distinguished experts in engineering, hydrology, and
- 10 other appropriate disciplines. Reviewers must be free
- 11 from any real or apparent conflicts of interest.
- 12 Reviewers shall not be under contract with the state for
- 13 any work that is either associated directly with or by
- 14 reference to these guidelines or projects."
- 15 Mr. Bednarski, in selecting members for the
- 16 board of experts, would it be appropriate for the
- 17 Department to use these guidelines or similar
- 18 quidelines?
- 19 MR. MIZELL: Object to this line of
- 20 questioning. The witnesses have indicated no
- 21 familiarity with this document. So whether or not the
- 22 document applies to the DCE and the board of independent
- 23 experts is wholly speculative at this point. I would
- 24 ask that Mr. Aladjem at least allow the witnesses time
- 25 to fully read this document and find out if it's

- 1 actually applicable.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Aladjem, I
- 3 believe, is asking specifically not for endorsement of
- 4 the document itself, but for the application of these
- 5 pretty general concepts to the act of selecting
- 6 witnesses. So I will allow him his question.
- 7 And, Mr. Bednarski, to the extent you will be
- 8 involved in or are familiar with the selection of these
- 9 reviewers, you may answer the question.
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Thank you.
- 11 I think these three areas that are outlined on
- 12 a -- on first read it makes sense to be preliminary
- 13 criteria for reviewers, although I don't want to
- 14 necessarily commit at this point in time that those
- 15 would be the only criteria or some of the criteria.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: Thank you, Mr. Bednarski. Let
- 17 me move on to a different line of questioning.
- 18 Mr. Bednarski, your testimony provided
- 19 examples of nine other large projects, tunnel projects,
- 20 that were constructed around the world; is that correct?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 22 MR. ALADJEM: And you classified, if I recall,
- 23 all but one of those projects a "soft or mixed-ground
- 24 tunnels mined with tunnel-boring machines, which is the
- 25 same design condition as the WaterFix tunnels."

- 1 Do you recall that statement?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 3 MR. ALADJEM: Just to state the obvious, sir,
- 4 none of those projects were designed or built by the
- 5 Department?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, they were not.
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: And they were not built under
- 8 DWR oversight, either?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, they were not.
- 10 MR. ALADJEM: Okay. The proposed tunnels are
- 11 a single-pass system, correct?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: If you're referring to the
- 13 tunnel-lining system, yes.
- 14 MR. ALADJEM: Yes. Of the nine tunnel
- 15 projects that you identified, which of those are
- 16 single-pass?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Let me check my notes,
- 18 here.
- 19 My recollection would be that all of them are,
- 20 with the exception of the Bay Tunnel in San Francisco.
- 21 MR. ALADJEM: And which of those were
- 22 pressurized, sir?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe that the
- 24 Blue Plains Tunnel, the Willamette River Project Tunnel,
- 25 and the Bay Tunnel would be considered as pressurized

- 1 tunnels.
- 2 MR. ALADJEM: Let me return to the question of
- 3 pile driving.
- 4 You identified a number of projects in your
- 5 rebuttal testimony, sir. Do you recall that testimony?
- 6 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes.
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: Is it correct that of those
- 8 projects, only the Freeport project is located in the
- 9 North Delta?
- 10 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I believe the Sankey
- 11 diversion, that's also located in the North Delta.
- 12 MR. ALADJEM: I believe the Sankey diversion
- 13 is north of the legal delta, but you would stipulate
- 14 that it's outside the legal delta, it's not in the
- 15 delta?
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah. I'm not sure
- 17 about where the boundary extends, but it's pretty close.
- 18 MR. ALADJEM: Okay. And, Mr. Bednarski, your
- 19 testimony is that the geologic conditions at all of
- 20 those different locations are the same as the conditions
- 21 you would find at the intake location?
- 22 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: They're not going to be
- 23 hundred percent identical same. But, in general, they
- 24 are similar.
- 25 MR. ALADJEM: It begs the question if -- how

- 1 much is the same --
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Could you rephrase that
- 3 question?
- 4 MR. ALADJEM: Would it be fair to say that the
- 5 Department believes that they are sufficiently similar
- 6 that the experience of those construction projects is
- 7 directly applicable to the proposed project here of the
- 8 tunnels?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, the projects in the
- 10 delta, yes.
- 11 MR. ALADJEM: Let me move on to truck traffic.
- 12 Mr. Bednarski, you said during the case in
- 13 chief that you -- the Department would be undergoing
- 14 investigations to determine which levee sections would
- 15 be deficient to carry the weight that would be
- 16 associated with the project. Is that still correct?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
- 18 MR. ALADJEM: Can you share the status of that
- 19 investigation?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We have not commenced that
- 21 investigation at this time.
- 22 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: But we have identified
- 23 the investigation that would be carried out in the final
- 24 EIR/EIS, I believe, Section 3.
- MR. ALADJEM: Okay. Mr. Bednarski, at page 16

- 1 in your rebuttal testimony, you mentioned that there's
- 2 an interagency agreement in the works for State
- 3 Routes 4, 12, and 160.
- 4 Has that agreement been entered into?
- 5 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes. I believe that
- 6 agreement was signed in -- in summer of 2010.
- 7 MR. ALADJEM: And does the Department have any
- 8 plans to expand that agreement to cover other routes in
- 9 the delta?
- 10 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: This is the agreement
- 11 between the Department and Caltrans. And if -- if we
- 12 see that, you know, our project needs other routes --
- 13 when I say "other routes," state routes, yeah, then
- 14 that's a possibility. But at this point, we are not
- 15 expecting our projects will need other routes.
- 16 MR. ALADJEM: And would those three state
- 17 routes -- Highways 4, 12, and 160 -- carry the vast
- 18 preponderance of the truck traffic necessary for the
- 19 construction of the WaterFix project?
- 20 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think we have -- we
- 21 are looking at minimum two options to move the
- 22 materials. We are looking at using barges too. But for
- 23 trucks, yeah, those three highways will be used.
- 24 MR. ALADJEM: Mr. Bednarski, you indicated
- 25 there would be extensive settlement monitoring programs

- 1 implemented before and during the construction of this
- 2 project, and that has been done in the past and you
- 3 would do it again in connection with the WaterFix
- 4 project. Do you recall that testimony, sir?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 6 MR. ALADJEM: So if a levee settles or deforms
- 7 as a result of the WaterFix project, the Department has
- 8 committed to restoring that levee to at least as good a
- 9 state as it is currently; is that correct?
- 10 MR. BERLINER: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Go ahead and answer
- 12 it one more time, Mr. Bednarski.
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct. That's
- 14 correct.
- 15 MR. ALADJEM: Chair Doduc, I have no further
- 16 questions.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 18 Mr. Aladjem. Your time estimate was really well done.
- 19 Before we move on to the next examiner, my
- 20 staff is much better adding time estimate than I am.
- 21 Mr. Mizell, Mr. Berliner, I'm told that the
- 22 total estimate, assuming that everyone is as proficient
- 23 as Mr. Aladjem in estimating their time, we should be
- 24 done with cross-examination by 3:00 o'clock.
- 25 So assuming that there is little to no direct

- 1 and recross, we actually might get to your Panel 2
- 2 today.
- 3
 I'll let that settle in.
- 4 Next for Group 7, I believe, was -- actually
- 5 next are Group 7.
- 6 Mr. Ferguson, I believe you estimated 30 to
- 7 40 minutes.
- 8 MR. FERGUSON: Yes.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Let me
- 10 ask the court reporter: Will you be okay?
- 11 THE REPORTER: Yes.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please proceed.
- MR. FERGUSON: Good morning. Aaron Ferguson
- 14 of Sacramento County Water Agency.
- 15 My questions will be primarily directed
- 16 towards Mrs. Buchholz.
- 17 ---00--
- 18 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 19 MR. FERGUSON: Ms. Buchholz, good morning.
- 20 Did anyone assist you in preparing your
- 21 written rebuttal testimony?
- 22 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: No.
- MR. FERGUSON: So I've highlighted
- 24 Ms. Buchholz's rebuttal testimony, various sections of
- 25 it, and proposed to mark that as an exhibit just to be

- 1 efficient as I go through and ask her questions about
- 2 various sections of the testimony.
- 3 So, Mr. Baker, if you could bring up what you
- 4 had marked as SCWA-100, I'd appreciate it. If you go to
- 5 page 3, please.
- 6 Ms. Buchholz, on page 3 and again on page 18,
- 7 you make a couple of statements in regards to Dr. Mehl's
- 8 testimony, in particular on page 3, lines 15 through 18,
- 9 and then, page 18, lines 21 through 24.
- 10 You roughly state that Dr. Mehl discussed with
- 11 the EIR/EIS, did not address potential changes in
- 12 groundwater east of Interstate 5 due to the operations
- 13 of CWF intakes and that the operations of the CWF
- 14 intakes would affect groundwater in that area.
- Do you see that testimony?
- 16 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I do.
- 17 MR. FERGUSON: And did you draft similar
- 18 testimony on page 18? Do you recall that?
- 19 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Great.
- 21 So I did read Dr. Mehl's testimony just to
- 22 confirm whether he did make those statements. And, in
- 23 fact, I did not see where he expressly mentioned
- 24 potential impacts to groundwater east of I-5 or in
- 25 Zone 40 nor did the operations --

```
1 (Reporter request for clarification.)
```

- 2 MR. FERGUSON: Nor does he mention -- nor does
- 3 he make a statement that the operations of the CWF would
- 4 affect groundwaters in those areas.
- 5 Do you agree with my conclusion?
- 6 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: My reading of his testimony
- 7 both in the transcripts and in the information provided
- 8 in his CWA-40 exhibit was that he's concerned about the
- 9 impact of the construction operation of the California
- 10 WaterFix facilities on Zone 40's facilities and that was
- 11 what was showing in the CWA-40 exhibit. Those
- 12 facilities are located to the east of Interstate 5.
- MR. FERGUSON: Mr. Baker, could you go ahead
- 14 and bring up SCWA-101, please?
- Just to be clear, SCWA-101 is an excerpt from
- 16 Dr. Mehl's testimony.
- 17 Page 2 in particular. And the highlighted
- 18 statements, I just want to be clear what they indicate,
- 19 because this kind of gets at the -- the overall opinion
- 20 of Dr. Mehl with respect to the scope of his analysis.
- 21 And as you can see, he primarily indicates
- 22 that there could be impacts to the South American
- 23 sub-basin and that thorough analysis of the surface
- 24 groundwater interaction is necessary to fully evaluate
- 25 the impacts.

```
1 Do you see that testimony?
```

- 2 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I do.
- 3 MR. FERGUSON: In the lower passages?
- 4 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Uh-huh.
- 5 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Would you agree that his
- 6 testimony -- the more accurate representation of his
- 7 testimony is that he believed there could be potential
- 8 impacts to the South American sub-basin and an
- 9 evaluation of the interaction between the surface and
- 10 groundwater needs to be undertaken?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That was a different part
- 12 of the testimony than what I was referring to in the --
- 13 the portion that you highlighted earlier.
- But, yes, he -- he did make this -- this
- 15 portion of his testimony, too, with respect to the
- 16 instream flows downstream of the North Delta diversions,
- 17 and I didn't address this specifically in my rebuttal
- 18 testimony.
- 19 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. I just want to be sure
- 20 that his testimony is accurately characterized.
- 21 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: This was a different
- 22 portion.
- 23 MR. FERGUSON: You believe you've accurately
- 24 characterized --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: She's answered that

- 1 she did not specifically address this portion of his
- 2 testimony. So whether or not she characterized
- 3 correctly, she did not address it.
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: All right. Let's go ahead and
- 5 move on.
- 6 I'd like to ask you about stream levels and
- 7 groundwater level and relationship.
- 8 Is it your understanding that changes in a
- 9 stream's levels or stage can affect the groundwater
- 10 level in an aquifer adjacent to the stream?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: It depends on the
- 12 permeability of the adjacent soils to the stream and the
- 13 travel time and the adjacent areas that are being
- 14 diverted through groundwater wells or other
- 15 methodology -- service streams. And it's a hypothetical
- 16 question. Depends on the aquifer.
- 17 MR. FERGUSON: Fair enough.
- 18 So, hypothetically, if there is a hydraulic
- 19 connection between a stream and an aquifer and then the
- 20 stream stage drops and all else is held constant, how
- 21 might this drop affect the surface water and groundwater
- 22 action in the area?
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: It would depend on the
- 24 permeability of the soils at that location.
- MR. FERGUSON: So could there be less recharge

- l to the basin?
- 2 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: It would, again, depend
- 3 upon that specific location. And when we look at those
- 4 things in detail in groundwater -- and that will be some
- 5 of the items that we will look at during design we put
- 6 together, the field survey of the -- both the
- 7 geotechnical information and the groundwater well
- 8 information and put together the monitoring program.
- 9 MR. FERGUSON: If permeability is held
- 10 constant and the stage drops and everything else is held
- 11 constant, what would you anticipate the result would be
- 12 in terms of the interaction with the basin?
- 13 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Depends on the length of
- 14 time that the surface water reduction occurred, the
- 15 extent of that surface water reduction as compared to
- 16 the groundwater elevation, the travel time within the
- 17 soils at that location.
- 18 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. I'd like to ask you
- 19 questions about statements you made with respect to
- 20 maximum reduction in groundwater level and peak changes
- 21 in groundwater levels as that term is used in
- 22 Figure 714.
- 23 Mr. Baker, can you please go to SCWA-100,
- 24 page 3?
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: While Mr. Baker is

- 1 doing that, I was remiss in asking you, Mr. Ferguson, to
- 2 outline the points that you're going to be covering.
- 3 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. I just mentioned one of
- 4 those. And then I'm also going to ask about the
- 5 relationship between Alternative 1B and Alternative 4A
- 6 that Ms. Buchholz addresses in her testimony.
- 7 I'm going to ask her if, in fact, she can
- 8 answer such questions about the accuracy of the modeling
- 9 or reliability of the modeling that was used to generate
- 10 the results for Alternative 1B.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. And get
- 12 closer to the microphone, please, Mr. Ferguson.
- 13 MR. FERGUSON: I'm also going to ask her about
- 14 Alternative 4A -- I'm sorry -- groundwater modeling,
- 15 relying on Alternative 4A.
- 16 I'm going to ask her a few questions about
- 17 recharge. I'm not sure her testimony deals with the
- 18 nature of the recharging in the basin.
- 19 Turning to page 3. As you know, in your
- 20 testimony, there are multiple sections where you make
- 21 similar statements with respect to the item I'm going to
- 22 discuss.
- 23 On page 3, lines 19 through 23, you indicate
- 24 groundwater model result in the DDCPC EIR/EIS Figure 714
- 25 show that a maximum reduction of 5 feet in groundwater

- 1 elevations along the Sacramento River would occur during
- 2 to operations of five intakes under Alternative 1B, and
- 3 that the changes in the groundwater elevations would not
- 4 affect groundwater to Interstate 5.
- 5 And you make a similar statement on page 18,
- 6 and again on page 19. In each of these pages you use
- 7 the term "maximum reduction in groundwater elevation
- 8 from the Sacramento River."
- 9 Can you explain what you mean by "maximum
- 10 reduction in the groundwater levels"?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: This information came from
- 12 results of model which is called Central Valley
- 13 Hydrologic -- CVHM, Central Valley Hydrologic Model-D,
- 14 for the delta.
- We ran this model, and it's a monthly model.
- 16 We operated it with input from the monthly CalSim 2
- 17 model for surface water flows and starting at the delta
- 18 boundary at Freeport and going out to the Benicia
- 19 Bridge.
- The model looks at what the change in the
- 21 operations between the alternative and the no-action
- 22 alternative existing conditions and looks -- and then
- 23 predicts, under each one of the alternatives, what the
- 24 groundwater elevation will change on a monthly basis,
- 25 depending upon the input from the CalSim 2 surface water

- 1 flows.
- 2 MR. FERGUSON: So the -- the graphic
- 3 indicates, I think in the dark green -- and I'm
- 4 referring to 714. And you mentioned it here that
- 5 there's a maximum reduction of 5 feet in groundwater
- 6 levels. Over -- over what time periods are you
- 7 measuring?
- 8 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The graphics in Figure --
- 9 in Chapter 7 on the EIR/EIS were prepared -- they're on
- 10 a GIS animation. And the graphics that were selected
- 11 for each of the alternative conditions showed a --
- 12 sometimes the -- the elevation change would be less
- 13 than -- would be zero or less than 3 feet, and the
- 14 maximum that was picked up was 5 feet. And this was
- 15 confirmed, not in graphics specifically, but in the
- 16 model output that we also looked at when we selected the
- 17 graphics.
- 18 MR. FERGUSON: So is that a maximum change
- 19 from one month to the next or one year to the next or --
- 20 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Maximum change in the --
- 21 under the alternative for that month as compared to that
- 22 month in the no-action alternative.
- 23 MR. FERGUSON: So in a given month period, the
- 24 alternative compared to the no-action?
- 25 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.

```
1 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. So, in your opinion, is
```

- 2 the maximum reduction, as you've just described it,
- 3 indicative of long-term changes in stream aquifer
- 4 interaction?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The model does not assume
- 6 changes in the permeability of the soils. They assume
- 7 that's a constant throughout the process.
- 8 MR. FERGUSON: So is the maximum reduction
- 9 indicative of long-term groundwater storage conditions?
- 10 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: When you look at the total
- 11 output of the model, we did not see any change in the
- 12 overall long-term average of the groundwater elevations
- 13 in that -- in the period of time that the model ran.
- 14 And the model is capable of showing that we
- 15 see that in other areas of the state, but not in this
- 16 situation related to the operations.
- 17 MR. FERGUSON: So from the beginning of model
- 18 run to the end, you're saying you see no appreciable
- 19 change in groundwater storage conditions --
- 20 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Not --
- 21 MR. ALADJEM: -- in the South American
- 22 sub-basin?
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Not an increase or a
- 24 decrease on the model outputs that we looked at along
- 25 the river downstream of the delta river intake.

```
1 MR. FERGUSON: Mr. Baker, can you please bring
```

- 2 up SCWA-103 really quickly?
- 3 So, Ms. Buchholz, I think you may have
- 4 addressed this, but -- so this graphic, just real
- 5 quickly, it uses the term -- as you know, in the caption
- 6 it uses the term "forecast in groundwater level changes
- 7 in the delta during a typical peak groundwater level
- 8 change condition."
- 9 That terminology is no different than the
- 10 maximum reduction concept; is that correct?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's correct.
- MR. FERGUSON: So all the questions I just
- 13 asked you about maximum reduction, you'd give the same
- 14 answer if I asked similar questions about --
- 15 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 16 MR. FERGUSON: I just want to confirm since
- 17 it's different terminology.
- 18 I'd like to ask you a couple of questions
- 19 about your opinions in your testimony indicating that we
- 20 would seek, you know, essentially similar groundwater
- 21 elevation changes under Alternative 4A as we do under
- 22 Alternative 1B because the results you just presented,
- 23 as you indicate, were conducted under Alternative 1B,
- 24 correct?
- 25 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.

- 1 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Perfect.
- 2 So if we could go to page 3, lines 23 through
- 3 25, on DWR-100 -- sorry. SCWA-100, page 3, lines 23
- 4 through 25.
- 5 Thank you.
- 6 So you indicate the results would be similar,
- 7 and we're talking about the 5-foot evaluation change,
- 8 correct?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Right. Zero to 5 feet.
- 10 MR. FERGUSON: The results would be similar
- 11 under the proposed Alternative 4A as could be determined
- 12 by comparing the minimum Sacramento River flows under
- 13 Alternatives 1B and 4A.
- Do you see that testimony?
- 15 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I do.
- MR. FERGUSON: Did you provide similar
- 17 testimony on page 19, lines 1 through 3, and then again
- 18 on page 20?
- 19 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 20 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. So I just want to try to
- 21 clarify what you're saying, and you tell me if I'm
- 22 correct.
- 23 Are you saying that the groundwater level
- 24 changes under Alternative 4A would be similar to the
- 25 groundwater changes under Alternative 1B because

- 1 Alternative 4A and 1B shows similar minimum
- 2 Sacramento River flows downstream to the North Delta
- 3 diversions?
- 4 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The discussion here is
- 5 specific to the effects of changes in the
- 6 Sacramento River flows from CalSim 2 model as input to
- 7 the CVHM D-Model. And that was -- when we looked at it,
- 8 the only thing that's changing is the Sacramento River
- 9 flows. Flows during these drier periods are similar
- 10 under Alternative 1B and Alternative 4A.
- 11 Even though Alternative 1B has five intakes,
- 12 Alternative 4A has three, but because of the North Delta
- 13 bypass flow requirements, total diversions would be
- 14 similar no matter how many intakes we had. So the flows
- 15 in the Sacramento River are -- are similar in the drier
- 16 periods under 1B and 4A downstream of the North Delta
- 17 intakes.
- 18 MR. FERGUSON: Just to clarify, you said the
- 19 only thing that's changing is the Sacramento River flow.
- 20 So there's nothing that's different between, say,
- 21 Alternative 1B and Alternative 4A with respect to what's
- 22 going on, say, with regards to pumping in the
- 23 South America sub-basin?
- 24 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: CVHM D is assuming the same
- 25 amounts of diversions by local water users in both.

- 1 MR. FERGUSON: How about the same amount of
- 2 groundwater pumping?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Well, that would be
- 4 groundwater pumping by the local water users, whether
- 5 it's local or regional.
- 6 MR. FERGUSON: Excuse me. You said
- 7 "diversions," so I didn't know if you meant surface
- 8 water use versus groundwater use.
- 9 But you're saying that the water use and the
- 10 source of that water that's used in the South American
- 11 sub-basin all have the same between Alternative 4A and
- 12 1B?
- 13 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Same in all the CVHM D
- 14 ones, yes.
- MR. FERGUSON: One more question in that
- 16 regard. You'd assume that the, say, the hydraulic
- 17 radiant between the river and the sub-basin would be
- 18 roughly similar until Alternative I-A and 4B?
- 19 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: We are assuming that, yes.
- 20 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. I'd like to ask you a
- 21 couple questions about the modeling, the CVHM modeling.
- 22 Figure 714 of the EIR/EIS was based on results
- 23 of the CVHM D model, correct?
- 24 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- MR. FERGUSON: And it doesn't appear from your

- 1 statement of qualifications that you're a groundwater
- 2 modeler, correct?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I am a groundwater modeler,
- 4 but I don't operate the CVHM D, because I don't do GIS.
- 5 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Would you be able to
- 6 answer questions I have about the accuracy or
- 7 reliability of the CVHM D model as it relates to the
- 8 analysis here?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I can answer to the best of
- 10 my knowledge.
- 11 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. So are you familiar with
- 12 the concept of a water budget error in groundwater
- 13 models?
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- MR. FERGUSON: And are you aware that the
- 16 water budget error is generally measured as a difference
- 17 between inflow and outflow?
- 18 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Generally, yes.
- 19 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. And are you aware that
- 20 the scientific literature suggests acceptable maximum
- 21 budget error is around 1 percent?
- 22 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I'm not aware of that
- 23 number offhand.
- MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Mr. Baker, can you
- 25 please bring up SCWA-104, please. If you can scroll

- 1 down to page 2. Let me identify the document. Back up
- 2 to page 1.
- 3 So the groundwater experts that SCWA has
- 4 retained to help us identify this document, and it's a
- 5 source document that they rely on. And so they provided
- 6 it to us in order to give us a sense of the standard
- 7 criteria, if you will, for water budget error.
- 8 Are you familiar with this document?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I am not.
- 10 MR. FERGUSON: Can you please scroll down to
- 11 page 2? So I've highlighted a couple key sections.
- 12 As you're probably well aware -- let me just
- 13 read them into the record. The first highlighted
- 14 section states: "Water budget calculations are standard
- 15 features in most codes. And the computer water budget
- 16 helps the modeler assess the accuracy of the numerical
- 17 solution and allows comparison with the field-based
- 18 water budget."
- 19 Can you scroll --
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Ferguson, you
- 21 are reading a lot of things into the record. I am
- 22 losing my patience with that. I would suggest that you
- 23 ask Ms. Buchholz to read what she needs to read, keeping
- 24 in mind she is not familiar with this document that
- 25 you're putting up, and proceed with your questioning.

- 1 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Well, the next
- 2 highlighted section, if -- discusses what's an
- 3 acceptable budget error. And it goes on for about a
- 4 paragraph at the end of page 2 and page 3.
- 5 So is this something you're familiar with,
- 6 Ms. Buchholz?
- 7 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I'm not familiar with this
- 8 document. I am familiar with the concept of water
- 9 budget errors. I want -- I could state that that's --
- 10 we recognize that there is a monthly model. And we also
- 11 recognize that we're using input from a monthly model
- 12 from CalSim 2.
- 13 But this model analysis should not be used in
- 14 a predictive manner. It needs to be used in a
- 15 comparative manner to understand trends between the
- 16 alternatives.
- 17 So we aren't -- we would recommend and do
- 18 recommend in the document not to use the output
- 19 specifically in a predictive manner. That's why we
- 20 recognize the budget error. It occurs both in no-action
- 21 and in the alternative model runs.
- 22 And, therefore, we use them appropriately in a
- 23 comparative manner to understand the trends, that
- 24 changes could occur with implementation of the
- 25 alternatives as compared to the no-action alternative.

- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Where are you going
- 3 with your line of questioning with respect to budget
- 4 error?
- 5 MR. FERGUSON: Well, I wanted to ask her if
- 6 she's aware of or, say, the petitioners looked at the
- 7 budget error or the budget errors with input in order to
- 8 assess the modeling result accuracy.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Buchholz?
- 10 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The CVHM D model was
- 11 developed by the United States Geological Survey. In
- 12 their documentation for this model, they also -- they
- 13 also discuss the level of -- I don't want to say
- 14 "accuracy," but the use of the model based upon the
- 15 information used to prepare the model. And, again, it
- 16 should be used -- it's generally used in a comparative
- 17 manner.
- 18 So I would refer you back to the documentation
- 19 for the U.S. Geological Survey. And I don't have that
- 20 right in front of me, although I could bring it up, if I
- 21 needed to. It's part of the references for the EIR/EIS.
- MR. FERGUSON: Okay.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think we've
- 24 exhausted this one. Let's move on, please.
- MR. FERGUSON: Let me just offer -- our

- 1 experts took a look at the water budget error and
- 2 created a figure, which is what I wanted to ask her
- 3 about, but it's something we can certainly do on
- 4 surrebuttal too.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If you have it
- 6 available, go ahead and put it up, and Ms. Buchholz may
- 7 answer, if she can.
- 8 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Can you please bring up
- 9 SCWA-105, Mr. Baker? Again, this is an an exhibit
- 10 that --
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Is this something
- 12 you'll be bringing up as part of your rebuttal?
- 13 MR. FERGUSON: No. It is something we would
- 14 bring up on surrebuttal in order to address -- she
- 15 raised Alternative 1B in her testimony for the first
- 16 time and is relying on it for an assessment and her
- 17 conclusions about the --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Microphone, please.
- 19 MR. FERGUSON: Excuse me. Ms. Buchholz raised
- 20 Alternative 1B for the first time in her rebuttal
- 21 testimony as a good indication of what sort of impacts
- 22 there might be on the groundwater basin.
- 23 So, no, we didn't foresee a need to bring this
- 24 sort of information into the rebuttal testimony, but now
- 25 we're trying to address the fact that she's relying on

- 1 Alternative 1B.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Go ahead, please.
- 3 MR. MIZELL: If I could respond to that.
- 4 Ms. Buchholz is simply referring to material
- 5 that has been available for years that is found in the
- 6 EIR/EIS. It's not new material. It wasn't generated
- 7 specifically for her rebuttal testimony. And,
- 8 therefore, it's been in the public purview for quite a
- 9 long time.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 11 Mr. Ferguson, ask your question.
- MR. FERGUSON: Okay. So I'll represent to
- 13 you, Ms. Buchholz, that this figure reflects the inflow
- 14 and outflow discrepancy for the 510 simulated months of
- 15 CVHM D modeling for the no-action alternative and
- 16 Alternative 1B.
- 17 And on the horizontal axis is the simulated
- 18 month and the discrepancy, which is the difference
- 19 between inflow and outflow that's reflected on the
- 20 vertical axis.
- 21 The red squares are for Alternative 1B, and
- 22 the blue diamonds are for the no-action alternative.
- 23 Again, as I said, according to the literature,
- 24 1 percent maximum budget error is considered standard,
- 25 so I --

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: She's testified
- 2 she's not aware of or familiar with that. So what is
- 3 your question here with respect to this chart?
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: Well, in your opinion,
- 5 Ms. Buchholz, with the water budget error exceeding the
- 6 1 percent threshold about 25 percent of the time in each
- 7 scenario which is depicted here on this graphic, do you
- 8 believe the modeling results you rely on in your
- 9 rebuttal testimony as reflected in Figure 14 are
- 10 reliable?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I'm afraid I can't respond
- 12 to this graphic. I'm not sure what locations that would
- 13 use the information that we compared. I apologize, but
- 14 I cannot respond at this time.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Fair enough,
- 16 Ms. Buchholz.
- 17 MR. FERGUSON: So do petitioners have a
- 18 witness or somebody that could address reliability
- 19 issues or accuracy issues with the CVHM D modeling?
- 20 MR. BERLINER: I guess I'm a little bit
- 21 unclear since the witness has already indicated that
- 22 these models were used in a comparative mode and not a
- 23 predictive mode. I fail to see the relevance of the
- 24 band of error because it's common to both the no-action
- 25 alternative and the actions.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Good point,
- 2 Mr. Berliner.
- 3 MR. FERGUSON: The concern, I believe, is with
- 4 each, both the no-action and the alternative. If the
- 5 math isn't essentially balancing out, then both sets of
- 6 results are suspect.
- 7 So it's not an issue of comparing one to the
- 8 other. It's ensuring that each run, the math is
- 9 essentially balancing out so you can rely on both --
- 10 either sets of results.
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: When we use these models --
- 12 MR. BERLINER: Hang on. Let's get a question.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Actually,
- 14 Ms. Buchholz, I think you were about to clarify.
- 15 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: When we use model runs
- 16 within a comparative manner, we acknowledge that one of
- 17 the reasons why we state specifically that these models
- 18 are not predictive is that do have -- they're not
- 19 specific for monthly models; that they -- they may
- 20 have -- and, again, I don't know. I'm not going to say
- 21 that we do have an error because I don't know how it was
- 22 calculated. But there are other items in this we
- 23 acknowledge right up front that this uses CalSim's input
- 24 that has its inherent comparative processes too.
- 25 So if they're saying there was the same range

- 1 of error -- excuse me -- same range of uncertainty in
- 2 the no-action alternative or the alternative that are
- 3 being compared, we really can then really look at what
- 4 the change that's affected by the implementation of the
- 5 alternative. And that's why we say don't use these
- 6 predictively.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 8 MR. FERGUSON: I'll move on.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Move on,
- 10 Mr. Ferguson.
- 11 MR. FERGUSON: Real quick, I am going to ask
- 12 you a few questions about groundwater modeling using
- 13 Alternative 4A operational scenario.
- 14 The DWR conducted groundwater modeling using
- 15 CVHM and CVHM D in preparation of the 2013 EIR/EIS,
- 16 correct?
- 17 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 18 MR. FERGUSON: And the EIR/EIS groundwater
- 19 modeling was not conducted using operational scenario of
- 20 4A, correct?
- 21 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's true.
- 22 MR. FERGUSON: And DWR did not conduct any new
- 23 groundwater modeling for the RD EIR; is that correct?
- 24 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: For the operations, yes.
- MR. FERGUSON: But DWR did prepare new

- 1 modeling for the final EIR/EIS, correct?
- 2 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: For the construction
- 3 effect.
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: But not for the operational
- 5 effects?
- 6 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: No. We only -- let me see
- 7 if I can remember this correctly. Not for CVHM D's, the
- 8 operations, no.
- 9 MR. FERGUSON: So the modeling that was
- 10 conducted, in your opinion, that would not have been
- 11 more relevant to your assessment of groundwater
- 12 elevation impacts than your use of the BDCP on
- 13 groundwater modeling?
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Because the
- 15 Sacramento River flows were similar under both
- 16 Alternatives 1B and 4A, we believe that that is adequate
- 17 to indicate the effects of Alternative 4A.
- 18 MR. FERGUSON: I'd like to move on real
- 19 quickly and ask you a couple questions about recharge.
- 20 So if you can bring up SCWA-100 one more time.
- 21 On page 4, so on lines 4 through 22.
- Ms. Buchholz, I have it highlighted on the
- 23 screen. If you can take a quick minute to read that.
- 24 (Witness reviewing document.)
- MR. FERGUSON: And do you have similar

- 1 testimony later in your testimony as well regarding
- 2 these studies that you cite?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. So by referring to these
- 5 studies and figures and describing the movement of
- 6 groundwater in this highlighted passage, it appears your
- 7 opinion is that the recharge of the basin is primarily
- 8 from the east; is that correct?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That is correct.
- 10 MR. FERGUSON: But you do acknowledge that the
- 11 Sacramento River does provide some amount of recharge to
- 12 the South American sub-basin, correct?
- 13 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes, I do.
- 14 MR. FERGUSON: So are you familiar with the
- 15 manner in which a groundwater well captures water from
- 16 an aquifer?
- 17 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- MR. FERGUSON: Okay. Does a well
- 19 preferentially pull water from areas that provide the
- 20 majority of recharge to a basin?
- 21 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Not as an individual well.
- 22 This is all part of the overall groundwater flow within
- 23 an aquifer system.
- 24 MR. FERGUSON: So groundwater pumping in the
- 25 South American sub-basin could pull water from the west

- 1 side of the basin just as well as the east, correct?
- 2 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Not necessarily. It
- 3 depends on where the location of the wells are.
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: But it could?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: There could be wells
- 6 looking at the groundwater contours that would be
- 7 affected both by groundwater recharge from the east and
- 8 the rivers as well as groundwater flows from the
- 9 Sacramento River, yes.
- 10 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. So then could a change
- 11 in the stream aquifer interaction between the basin and
- 12 the river, say, alter the availability of water to wells
- 13 in the South American sub-basin?
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: When we looked at the --
- 15 how would that groundwater change from the river, one of
- 16 the things, as I spoke already earlier today, is the
- 17 concern that of the -- of the location of the intakes
- 18 and what we feel that the groundwater recharge would
- 19 continue around the intakes. We also looked in the --
- 20 in the figure from the Sacramento Central County --
- 21 Central Groundwater Authority Basin's management report
- 22 for 2009 to 2010.
- 23 They showed that the -- the -- or the
- 24 groundwater elevations are much steeper coming in from
- 25 the eastern side of the basins and also from the rivers.

- 1 And it's flatter compared -- as the groundwater contours
- 2 go towards the river.
- 3 And so that the majority of the groundwater
- 4 flows are going to be from the -- from the steeper side
- 5 of the slopes towards the center of the central basin.
- 6 There are going to be wells that could be affected
- 7 adjacent to the river, and that's what we have said.
- 8 They could have effects of zero to 5 feet.
- 9 We do not believe that those were -- we
- 10 believe that those are less than significant for the
- 11 time frames that it occurs in the model.
- 12 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. I want to address your
- 13 point about the east side being steeper than the west
- 14 side. In particular, a statement you make on page 4,
- 15 and then page 19, where you say: "The groundwater
- 16 within an aquifer flows from higher elevations to lower
- 17 elevations, and the rate of flow will increase along
- 18 steeper elevation changes, for example, areas with
- 19 contour changes occurring with the least amount of
- 20 horizontal space."
- 21 So is it always the case that the flow will
- 22 increase along steeper elevation changes?
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's the -- what we're
- 24 speaking to, I believe, is Attachment 2 in my -- I don't
- 25 know if you have the figures in this one, but if not, it

- 1 should be in DWR Exhibit 80, page 14.
- MR. FERGUSON: Yeah, they're there, I believe.
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: If we could go down to
- 4 page 14 of this exhibit.
- 5 That one. So you can see on the eastern side,
- 6 it's sort of the inverse of a topographic from the
- 7 mountain slopes. This is the inverse that the
- 8 groundwater moves faster because that's -- the level of
- 9 steepness is higher as those topographical -- as those
- 10 groundwater elevations are closer together. And the
- 11 area it moves forward is actually a pocket of depression
- 12 in Elk Grove there on top of Highway 99 area.
- In this area here, so that the groundwater
- 14 levels are moving down towards that area. Here we have
- 15 areas -- the river is right along in here along 160.
- 16 The elevations are located pretty much at a flatter area
- 17 towards the west.
- 18 So this area is showing there's more
- 19 groundwater flow just like there will be similarly if
- 20 this was a mountain and the river was going down the
- 21 other way.
- 22 MR. FERGUSON: So I believe your answer to the
- 23 question is that it's generally the case that there will
- 24 be greater flow where the contours are steeper, you're
- 25 saying yes?

- 1 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: And also, because as I read
- 2 in the document, there was significant steeper
- 3 groundwater elevations but there was also greater
- 4 groundwater source on that to be able to move over those
- 5 elevations, yes, both the flow --
- 6 MR. FERGUSON: Does the hydraulic conductivity
- 7 in the soil play a part in that scenario?
- 8 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Hydraulic conductivity does
- 9 play a part. That's when I looked at both this document
- 10 and the -- the previous document. If I can ask
- 11 Mr. Baker to go up one page.
- 12 Sort of sideways but this was from the
- 13 central -- the 2006 Central Sacramento County
- 14 groundwater management plan, looking at, in total, the
- 15 recharge sources over half -- from the rivers and
- 16 streams and moving to the right, the Sacramento River
- 17 was a smaller portion of those rivers and streams.
- 18 And so we believe that that represents,
- 19 basically, about 6 percent of the total groundwater
- 20 recharge in the basin based upon these reports.
- 21 MR. FERGUSON: I heard you say hydraulic
- 22 condensating plays a part.
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: It certainly does, and that
- 24 was addressed in these reports prepared by
- 25 Sacramento County.

- 1 MR. FERGUSON: You're suggesting to generate
- 2 the results of the flow contribution.
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 4 MR. FERGUSON: Okay. I have no further
- 5 questions.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 7 Mr. Ferguson.
- 8 Before we take our break, I think the next
- 9 group, I believe Group 7, is asking for
- 10 cross-examination, correct?
- 11 The next group I have is 15. Is there any
- 12 cross-examination by Groups 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, or 14?
- 13 Seeing none, with that, we will take a break
- 14 until 11:10. And then when we come back, East Bay
- 15 Utility District, please come forward for
- 16 cross-examination.
- 17 (Off the record at 10:58 a.m. and back
- on the record at 11:10 a.m.)
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please take a seat.
- 20 It is 11:10, we are resuming.
- 21 Cross-examination by Group No. 15, East Bay
- 22 MUD. Your estimate, Mr. Etheridge, was for 45 to
- 23 50 minutes. So not that you need to stick to that, but
- 24 if you can finish quicker, even better. In that case,
- 25 then, we will take our lunch break after you finish.

```
1 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you very much.
```

- 2 MR. HITCHINGS: Excuse me, Hearing Officer
- 3 Doduc. I don't think you could see me up here.
- 4 Andrew Hitchings for GCID and Biggs-West Gridley Water
- 5 District.
- 6 Just a procedural question for timing purposes
- 7 for the afternoon. I understand there was some
- 8 discussion during the break with regard to the panel
- 9 attendance. And we're just trying to get a sense of
- 10 which witnesses will be available and whether the entire
- 11 panel will be here for Panel 2 if we get to that point.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Since I was not
- 13 privy to the discussion during the break, Mr. Mizell?
- 14 MR. MIZELL: Certainly. So as we indicated in
- 15 response to the initial release of Attachment B,
- 16 Ron Milligan will be appearing by himself, and he is
- 17 prepared to attend this afternoon at 3:00 p.m.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Milligan was on
- 19 Panel No. 2?
- 20 MR. MIZELL: He was indicated on Panel 2 and
- 21 Attachment B. We sent in a clarifying letter saying he
- 22 would be appearing by himself ahead of the remainder of
- 23 Panel 2. And so Ron Milligan will be our next witness
- 24 to the stand.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Hitchings?

- 1 MR. HITCHINGS: That's fine. We will by
- 2 prepared from the Sac Valley Water User Group to proceed
- 3 with cross if we get to that point.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. Thank you.
- 5 Mr. Etheridge.
- 6 MR. ETHERIDGE: Fred Etheridge from the Office
- 7 of General Counsel of the East Bay Municipal Utility
- 8 District. For the court reporter's benefit, I may refer
- 9 to the East Bay MUD. That's the acronym for municipal
- 10 utility district.
- 11 Mr. Bednarski, you testified --
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on.
- 13 I forgot again. Mr. Etheridge, the points you will be
- 14 covering?
- 15 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 16 I intend to cover, first, some questions on
- 17 the tunnel examples in Mr. Bednarski's rebuttal
- 18 testimony.
- 19 The next category would be the ARUP memo,
- 20 which is one of the Department's rebuttal exhibits. I
- 21 have several subcategories that I will question on that
- 22 memo, including tunnel pressure dynamics, ground
- 23 surface, groundwater surface, and then move on to the
- 24 tunnel seals in the tunnel and, last, tunnel
- 25 interference.

```
1
              CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please proceed.
 2
                            --000--
 3
                       CROSS-EXAMINATION
              MR. ETHERIDGE: Mr. Bednarski, you testified
   earlier this morning that your rebuttal testimony
   comprises examples of nine other large-diameter tunnel
   projects throughout the world; is that correct?
8
              WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
             MR. ETHERIDGE: One of those tunnel examples
9
   in your testimony was the Bay Tunnel in San Francisco;
   is that correct?
11
12
             WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
13
             MR. ETHERIDGE: The Bay Tunnel is a
14 pressurized water tunnel, correct?
15
             WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
16
             MR. ETHERIDGE: The California WaterFix
17
   project's dual main tunnels will be pressurized as well;
18
   is that correct?
19
             WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That is correct.
20
             MR. ETHERIDGE: The Bay Tunnel is constructed
21
   as a concrete tunnel. Then in addition, inside that
   tunnel, there is a second layer consisting of a steel
22
   pipeline to convey the water; is that correct?
24
             WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
```

MR. ETHERIDGE: So it is what is referred to

- 1 as a two-pass tunnel, is it not?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 3 MR. ETHERIDGE: And to confirm, you noted
- 4 earlier that while they will be pressurized tunnels, the
- 5 project's dual main tunnels are proposed to be a
- 6 single-pass system; is that correct?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: So they're not proposed to
- 9 have a steel pipeline inside the concrete tunnel as the
- 10 Bay Tunnel has, correct?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Correct.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: One of your other examples was
- 13 the Lee Tunnel in the London; is that correct?
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you consider the Lee Tunnel
- 16 to also be a two-pass tunnel?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It may be. I'm not sure
- 18 if it is or not. I haven't visited that tunnel.
- 19 MR. ETHERIDGE: Are you aware that it is
- 20 constructed with precast concrete segments for one layer
- 21 and then, in addition, it has a secondary lining inside
- 22 the tunnel?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It may be. As I said, I
- 24 wasn't -- I'm not sure.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.

```
1 You mentioned in response to a question this
```

- 2 morning the Blue Plains Tunnel in Washington, D.C.; is
- 3 that correct?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: Is the Blue Plains Tunnel
- 6 significantly smaller than the dual main tunnels at only
- 7 23 feet inside diameter as opposed to the project's
- 8 40-foot inside diameter tunnel?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It's smaller.
- 10 MR. ETHERIDGE: From your list of nine tunnel
- 11 examples, can you point to a large-diameter tunnel with
- 12 a 35- to 40-foot or greater inside diameter that is a
- 13 pressurized conveyance constructed in soft ground with a
- 14 single-pass lining system?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm not aware of one.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 17 Five of your nine tunnels are transportation
- 18 tunnels; is that correct?
- 19 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 20 MR. ETHERIDGE: Now, are transportation
- 21 tunnels pressurized?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, they would not be
- 23 considered pressurized.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- Do you know with road tunnels can matters such

- 1 as leakage be observed by inspectors walking or driving
- 2 through the tunnels?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, they can be.
- 4 MR. ETHERIDGE: How will the dual main tunnels
- 5 be inspected?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: They will, from time to
- 7 time, be dewatered and individuals will go into those
- 8 tunnels and inspect them.
- 9 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 10 Does an inspection schedule for that work
- 11 currently exist?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Not to my knowledge.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know when it will be
- 14 developed?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I would anticipate during
- 16 the preliminary final design activities.
- 17 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 18 I'd like to turn now to the ARUP memo.
- 19 Mr. Baker, if you could please put up EB MUD
- 20 Exhibit X4. It's the ARUP memo. Thank you.
- 21 Mr. Bednarski, I'd like to ask you questions
- 22 concerning DWR's technical memorandum entitled
- 23 "Assessment of Potential Water Leakage Rates from
- 24 California WaterFix Tunnel" prepared by ARUP. I'm going
- 25 to refer to this memo for short as the ARUP memo.

```
1 You refer to the ARUP memo in your rebuttal
```

- 2 testimony; is that correct?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 4 MR. ETHERIDGE: The ARUP memo is a new
- 5 document dated March 17, 2017, is it not?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
- 7 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Chair Doduc, I don't
- 8 know if this is appropriate time to do so or not, but we
- 9 do have an objection to this document. I know in terms
- 10 of the timing of objections, the State Board was very
- 11 clear that the timing, you don't file them before this
- 12 phase of the hearing begins nor after the point where
- 13 they're admitted into the record. So I don't know if
- 14 right now is an appropriate time just to lodge --
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You may go ahead
- 16 and voice your objection.
- 17 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 18 We will object to the introduction of DWR-659,
- 19 the ARUP memo, as well as pages 18 to 28 of
- 20 Mr. Bednarski's testimony where he repeats segments of
- 21 that ARUP memo, as well as page 46 of his PowerPoint
- 22 which summarizes the points from the memo, on the basis
- 23 that the memo's authors -- and I may misstate their
- 24 names -- Mr. Vasilikou and Mr. Chendorain, are not being
- 25 presented here as witnesses. The area being proffered

- 1 for the truth of the matter stated therein, there's been
- 2 no foundation laid an the authors are unavailable to us.
- 3 So therefore we make that objection. We'd be
- 4 happy to include the matter in our closing brief for
- 5 Part I if that's the appropriate place to do so.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Any initial
- 7 response to that objection?
- 8 MR. MIZELL: Certainly.
- 9 Mr. Bednarski is before you as an expert. He
- 10 can rely upon the opinions of others by being an expert.
- 11 This memo is a public document that has received review
- 12 and, therefore, it is a proper basis for his opinion.
- 13 Strict hearsay rules don't necessarily apply
- 14 in all cases to this hearing. And, therefore, an
- 15 objection strictly based on hearsay is not necessarily
- 16 going to carry the weight that it would in front of a
- 17 Court.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 19 Mr. Mizell.
- 20 We will take this under consideration and
- 21 issue our ruling at the time that the petitioners move
- 22 their objections into the record.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 24 Turning to the ARUP memo, is DWR now relying
- 25 on the findings of the ARUP memo?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, we are, at this point
```

- 2 to characterize the anticipated either inflows or
- 3 exfiltration, leakage, from the tunnels.
- 4 MR. ETHERIDGE: And that memo includes leakage
- 5 estimates for the dual tunnels; is that correct?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 7 MR. ETHERIDGE: I'll begin with some questions
- 8 concerning pressure dynamics.
- 9 Is external pressure important in keeping
- 10 pressure on the joints of a precast concrete tunnel?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It's one of the factors
- 12 that you would use to keep compression on the tunnel,
- 13 yes.
- 14 MR. ETHERIDGE: And is it important because it
- 15 keeps the segments of the concrete tunnel's gasketed
- 16 joints compressed together to minimize leakage?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it does assist in
- 18 doing that.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 20 And the internal tunnel pressures are
- 21 important as well in considering leakage; is that
- 22 correct?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, they are.
- 24 MR. ETHERIDGE: Is that because if internal
- 25 pressures are too high in relation to the external

- 1 pressures on the tunnel, concrete joints and segmented
- 2 tunnel may push apart and leakage may result?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That would be the concern,
- 4 yes.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: I'll like to ask Mr. Baker to
- 6 turn to page -- ARUP memo, EB MUD Exhibit 64.
- 7 Mr. Bednarski, could you please read the
- 8 highlighted sentence on page 14?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: "The net load on the
- 10 segmental lining is anticipated to be external with the
- 11 confining pressure of the soil and external groundwater
- 12 providing a higher load than the internal water
- 13 pressure."
- 14 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you. I'll have other
- 15 excerpts going forward, and you don't need to read them
- 16 into the record. I just want you to read them before I
- 17 ask you questions.
- 18 So does this mean that to avoid leakage from a
- 19 precast concrete segment, the confining pressure of the
- 20 soil and external groundwater must provide a higher load
- 21 than the tunnel's internal water pressure?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Sorry. Could you repeat
- 23 your question?
- 24 MR. ETHERIDGE: Sure. Does this statement
- 25 mean that to avoid leakage from a precast concrete

- 1 segment tunnel, the confining pressure of both the soil
- 2 and the external groundwater must provide a higher load
- 3 than the tunnel's internal water pressure?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That would be an optimum
- 5 condition to minimize leakage, would be to have the
- 6 external pressure higher than the internal pressure.
- 7 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 8 So to perform leakage calculations, would it
- 9 be important to use correct external pressures on a
- 10 tunnel caused by soil and groundwater as well as a
- 11 correct calculations of internal tunnel pressure?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it would be.
- 13 MR. ETHERIDGE: Turn now to ground surface
- 14 elevation.
- I would request, Mr. Baker, please, turn to
- 16 page 10 of the ARUP memo, EB MUD Exhibit X4.
- 17 Mr. Bednarski, do you see Figure 5 projected
- 18 on the screen?
- 19 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 20 MR. ETHERIDGE: Can you see the ground surface
- 21 profile shown in Figure 5 depicted by the brown line
- 22 identified in that legend as ground surface?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 24 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you see on the right side
- 25 of that figure, we've highlighted an island in the upper

- 1 right? Do you see that?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 3 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know, is that
- 4 Woodward Island?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It would appear to be.
- 6 Although it's not labeled, it's in about the right
- 7 location.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: If you drop down to the brown
- 9 line showing the ground surface elevation, is this
- 10 depicting that the ground surface on Woodward Island is
- 11 above zero MSL?
- 12 (Reporter request for clarification.)
- MR. ETHERIDGE: MSL. That's an abbreviation
- 14 for mean sea level.
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it would appear to be
- 16 that way.
- 17 MR. ETHERIDGE: In looking at the right scale
- 18 on that lower figure, which is elevation, it has a zero
- 19 and then a 50 feet; is that correct?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: On the Y axis?
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Right.
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 23 MR. ETHERIDGE: So could you make an estimate
- 24 of what this figure depicts the ground surface elevation
- 25 to be on Woodward Island?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I would approximate 5 to
```

- 2 10 feet.
- 3 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 4 Is that correct? Is the ground surface
- 5 elevation on Woodward Island well above 0.0 MSL?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't have a personal
- 7 knowledge of what it is.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: Are you aware that land
- 9 subsidence is an ongoing problem in the delta?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 11 MR. ETHERIDGE: I request Mr. Baker to put up
- 12 EB MUD Exhibit X5. Thank you.
- 13 Mr. Bednarski, on the screen, we are
- 14 projecting a title page of a DWR document entitled
- 15 "Technical Memorandum, Delta Risk Management Strategy
- 16 DRMS, Phase 1," dated May 15th, 2008.
- Do you see that page?
- 18 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 20 I'll ask Mr. Baker to please turn to the next
- 21 page. This is figure -- Mr. Bednarski, on the screen,
- 22 we're now projecting Figure 2-10 from the DWR DRMS
- 23 technical memorandum.
- 24 Do you see that?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.

- 1 MR. ETHERIDGE: The figure is a surface
- 2 elevation map; is it not?
- 3 Actually, if you scroll down, Mr. Baker, you
- 4 can see the highlighted title in the lower right of that
- 5 figure.
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's what it's
- 7 identified as, yes.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: Does it depict the surface
- 9 elevations of various islands in the delta?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, the islands are
- 11 called out there generally.
- 12 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you see Woodward Island on
- 13 the map?
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: And do you see that it's
- 16 shaded that medium blue? Much of that island,
- 17 Woodward Island, is shaded medium blue?
- 18 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 19 MR. ETHERIDGE: Does that color correspond to
- 20 the elevation of minus 15 to minus 10 feet below MSL
- 21 according to the legend on the map?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, according to this
- 23 legend.
- 24 MR. ETHERIDGE: So based on this DWR map which
- 25 depicts most of Woodward Island as being minus 15 to

- 1 minus 10 feet below MSL, would you say it is accurate to
- 2 depict Woodward as being well above MSL as the ARUP memo
- 3 does in its Figure 5?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Comparing these two, no, I
- 5 would not say that based on the comparison of this
- 6 figure with what's shown on the ARUP.
- 7 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 8 Would you say it is accurate for the ARUP
- 9 leakage analysis to assume groundwater level elevation
- 10 to be at 0.0 MSL when the actual ground surface on
- 11 Woodward Island is about 15 feet below MSL?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: If that is indeed the
- 13 ground surface elevation, then I would say no, that
- 14 would not be correct. But I don't have an independent
- 15 way to verify that.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 17 Are you aware that EB MUD conducts ground
- 18 surface profile surveys for the Mokelumne Aqueduct
- 19 right-of-way in the delta, including on Woodward Island,
- 20 and that those surveys find Woodward Island to be about
- 21 minus 15 feet MSL?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I am not aware of
- 23 that.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 25 I want to turn now to groundwater surface

- 1 elevation. The groundwater surface elevation also is a
- 2 factor in external load on a tunnel?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It does, yes, play a
- 4 contributing factor, yes.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 6 Mr. Baker, could you please turn to page 6 in
- 7 the ARUP memo identified as EB MUD X4.
- 8 Mr. Bednarski, if you'd read to yourself the
- 9 highlighted sentence from the first bullet point on
- 10 page 6.
- 11 (Witness reviewing document.)
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 13 MR. ETHERIDGE: So in its design of the dual
- 14 main tunnels, DWR is now assuming groundwater surface
- 15 elevation is 0.0 MSL; is that correct?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: For this purpose of this
- 17 study, yes.
- 18 MR. ETHERIDGE: And what is the purpose of
- 19 this study overall?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It was to estimate the
- 21 potential for either leakage or inflows into the tunnels
- 22 under the current design concept.
- 23 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. And in that, in that
- 24 leakage analysis, DWR is assuming groundwater surface
- 25 elevation is at 0.0; is that correct?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That is what's stated
```

- 2 here, yes.
- 3 MR. ETHERIDGE: And this assumption at
- 4 groundwater at 0.0 MSL was also made in DWR's 2015
- 5 conceptual engineering report identified as DWR-212; is
- 6 that correct?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: And, in fact, the ARUP memo
- 9 notes that fact in that highlighted sentence, stating
- 10 that its consumption is consistent with the CER; is that
- 11 correct?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it does.
- 13 MR. ETHERIDGE: And are you aware that this
- 14 assumption of groundwater at elevation zero is a change
- 15 from the assumption used in the 2012 Jacob Associates'
- 16 estimates prepared for the project's dual main tunnels?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I'm generally aware
- 18 of that.
- 19 MR. ETHERIDGE: I'd ask Mr. Baker to turn to
- 20 page 2 of this exhibit, of the ARUP memo. Only page 2.
- 21 Mr. Bednarski, if you take a moment to look at
- 22 the highlights of that last page of the highlights of
- 23 the ARUP memo.
- 24 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: So in its 2012 analysis,

- 1 Jacob Associates assumed the groundwater elevation was
- 2 minus 5 feet below groundwater; is that correct?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: According to this memo
- 4 here, yes.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: But ARUP is now assuming the
- 6 groundwater is 0.0, correct?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know why that change in
- 9 assumptions was made?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We wanted to be consistent
- 11 with the CER of documents and what was assumed in the --
- 12 as groundwater elevations and ground contours.
- 13 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 14 I would ask Mr. Baker to turn to page 5 of the
- 15 ARUP memo.
- Mr. Bednarski, if you could just read to
- 17 yourself, become familiar with the first highlighted
- 18 sentence on the top of page 5.
- 19 (Witness reviewing document.)
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 21 MR. ETHERIDGE: Now, does this statement
- 22 reflect your understanding as well that the tunnel
- 23 alignment is within an agricultural area for groundwater
- 24 generally maintained to maintain groundwater levels
- 25 below crop root zones?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's what it states,
```

- 2 yes.
- 3 MR. ETHERIDGE: And such groundwater doesn't
- 4 protect crops because if groundwater was too high, it
- 5 would flood the crop root zone?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't know why it would
- 7 be held low, but if that's why they do it, yes.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 9 So if groundwater is managed to be below the
- 10 root zone, by definition, it is below the ground
- 11 surface, is it not?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: In some cases along the
- 13 alignment, it could be below the ground surface, yes.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Are you aware that the
- 15 measured piezometer data in these monitored wells on
- 16 Woodward Island indicates that actual groundwater
- 17 elevations are as much as 5 feet below the ground
- 18 surface elevation?
- 19 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I was not aware of
- 20 that information.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 22 If the actual surface elevation of
- 23 Woodward Island in the vicinity of one of the dual main
- 24 tunnels would cross under the Mokelumne Aqueduct is
- 25 about 15 feet below MSL and the groundwater level is

- 1 another 5 feet below that, wouldn't the groundwater
- 2 surface elevation be about 20 feet below MSL, not at
- 3 0.0 MSL as assumed by DWR?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It sounds like your math
- 5 is correct, yes.
- 6 MR. ETHERIDGE: Would a difference of 20 feet
- 7 affect ARUP's memo of leakage calculation?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe they acknowledge
- 9 that on page 6 of their memo where it states: "In some
- 10 cases ground surface elevation is below zero. This is
- 11 an assumption that may result in minor underestimation
- 12 of leakage rates and minor overestimated inflow leak."
- 13 MR. ETHERIDGE: Is a 20-foot difference what
- 14 you would characterize as minor?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Not necessarily. But you
- 16 have to run the calculations for that area and see what
- 17 the hydraulic radiant is in the tunnel and then
- 18 determine if there is a significant change to the
- 19 leakage or not.
- 20 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 21 Do you think a reduction in the net external
- 22 groundwater pressure of 20 feet would change the
- 23 estimated leakage rates of water flowing out of the
- 24 project's dual main tunnels?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It may or may not

- 1 depending on the final design of the tunnel liner, how
- 2 the segments are connected, the amount of the ground on
- 3 top of the tunnel lining system, which, for this study,
- 4 I do believe we took take that into account. So all
- 5 that work would be done during the preliminary design
- 6 phase in an effort to better estimate what those levels
- 7 are.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Let me add to that. Under
- 10 the study, they basically assume that it's the
- 11 groundwater pressure, not the soil, by confinement to
- 12 the segments.
- 13 So when you add the confinement under the
- 14 ground, it will really confine the segments. And in
- 15 this case, the 20 feet may or may not make much of a
- 16 difference.
- 17 MR. ETHERIDGE: But at this point, you don't
- 18 know if it will because those calculations have not yet
- 19 been done; is that correct?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: You're correct. We don't
- 21 know precisely. But logic would tell you that it would
- 22 probably confine it even further to limit the leakage
- 23 rate.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- Mr. Bednarski, now let's turn to the

- 1 calculation of internal tunnel pressure.
- 2 One of the sources ARUP relied on in
- 3 conducting its leakage estimates was DWR's 2015
- 4 conceptual engineering report; is that correct?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 6 MR. ETHERIDGE: And that report is abbreviated
- 7 as the CER; is that correct?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's correct.
- 9 MR. ETHERIDGE: I'll refer to it that way
- 10 here.
- 11 Volume I of the CER was identified by DWR as
- 12 Exhibit 212 in its case in chief submitted in the spring
- 13 2016; is that correct?
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 15 MR. ETHERIDGE: What is Volume II of the CER?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe those are the
- 17 drawings and plan books.
- 18 MR. ETHERIDGE: Was Volume II of the CER and
- 19 the concept drawings included in DWR's submission of the
- 20 CER as its Exhibit 212 in its case in chief last year?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: My recollection is it was
- 22 submitted at some point. Whether it was part of 212 or
- 23 not, I seem to recall that it was submitted.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Are you aware that it was
- 25 submitted in March 2017 in the DWR package of rebuttal

- 1 testimony and identified as Exhibit DWR-808?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I see it on the list
- 3 there, yes.
- 4 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Are the drawings in
- 5 Volume II important in calculating leakage from the dual
- 6 main tunnels?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: They would generally show
- 8 the conceptual elevation of the tunnel in the ground and
- 9 its alignment through the delta.
- 10 MR. ETHERIDGE: And knowing the elevation in
- 11 the ground along its path would help in estimating
- 12 leakage calculations?
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That would be one of the
- 14 pieces of information that you'd need, yes.
- 15 MR. ETHERIDGE: Didn't ARUP itself rely on
- 16 Volume II in its work summarized in the ARUP memo?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe we probably
- 18 provided them with both volumes when they were doing
- 19 their work. I don't recall if there's a specific
- 20 call-out to Volume II in their memo.
- 21 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know when ARUP was
- 22 provided Volume II of the CER?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I do not. It would
- 24 have been last fall sometime when we commenced the work
- 25 with them on this effort.

- 1 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- Now, in terms of internal pressures, are the
- 3 internal pressures assumed by ARUP based on an average
- 4 operating scenario?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That would be my
- 6 recollection. I don't have a specific, you know, memory
- 7 of what we gave them, but that's probably what we would
- 8 have asked them to do.
- 9 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know if different
- 10 operational scenarios were assumed for the ARUP leakage
- 11 calculations and for the infiltration calculations?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Different operational
- 13 scenarios would not make much of a difference. As long
- 14 as the tunnel is full, the internal pressures would
- 15 basically be the same.
- 16 MR. ETHERIDGE: But would there be variations
- 17 in operations where you might get spikes in internal
- 18 tunnel pressure?
- 19 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: There could be a surge
- 20 that would occur in the system, but those would be like
- 21 instantaneous surges lasting milliseconds.
- 22 MR. ETHERIDGE: Would such surges put pressure
- 23 on the tunnel joints and the gaskets sealing those
- 24 joints?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It could put pressure on

- 1 the -- on the segments.
- 2 MR. ETHERIDGE: But such surges weren't
- 3 evaluated by ARUP because it assumed average operating
- 4 conditions; is that right?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It did not take into
- 6 account the spike.
- 7 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 8 Ask staff to put up EB MUD Exhibit X6 -- it's
- 9 excerpts from the CER report -- and turn to page 69.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What page is that?
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Go up.
- 12 Mr. Bednarski, does the highlighted sentence
- 13 means that, at times, the system will operate under
- 14 gravity flow so that pump operations at the
- 15 Clifton Court Forebay pump plant will be halted and
- 16 North Clifton Court Forebay will be fed by gravity?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, that was the intent
- 18 of that text there.
- 19 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Now, was this scenario
- 20 considered in ARUP's tunnel leakage estimates?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't know.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Do you know if this
- 23 scenario was considered in ARUP's net internal tunnel
- 24 pressure estimates?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Same answer.

```
1 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
```

- I would ask Mr. Baker to please turn to
- 3 page 1143 of this same exhibit. It's EB MUD Exhibit X6.
- 4 Mr. Bednarski, projected on the screen is
- 5 page 1143 from DWR CER.
- 6 Do you see that?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 8 MR. ETHERIDGE: The highlighted text on the
- 9 top of that page states that the maximum static head is
- 10 plus 15 feet MSL; is that correct?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, that's what it
- 12 states.
- 13 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know if ARUP's leakage
- 14 estimates considered these maximum static head
- 15 conditions?
- MR. BEZERRA: I believe they did.
- 17 MR. ETHERIDGE: Next topic of questions
- 18 concerns the tunnel segments and the seals between those
- 19 segments.
- 20 Mr. Bednarski, do you agree that the actual
- 21 groundwater elevations are lower than the elevations
- 22 assumed in the ARUP memo, the tension on the dual main
- 23 tunnel concrete segments will increase and potentially
- 24 reduce gasket compression?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't necessarily agree.

- 1 I believe, as Mr. Valles said, that during preliminary
- 2 design, we'll be taking into account both the ground
- 3 loading and the groundwater loading and designing the
- 4 tunnel lining system around both of those factors
- 5 together.
- 6 As Mr. Valles stated for this study, we
- 7 negated the impact of the ground surface because we did
- 8 not have good geotechnical information throughout the
- 9 alignment and relied solely on the water surface
- 10 elevation.
- 11 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- 12 Have hoop tension loads on the precast
- 13 concrete segments been considered in DWR's conceptual
- 14 design?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: There are connectors that
- 16 do create a hoop tension that bring the segments into
- 17 confinement, and that would also help to confine the
- 18 water pressure and to keep the gaskets in compression.
- 19 For the purposes of the water study, those were not
- 20 considered.
- 21 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Would you agree that a
- 22 key component in avoiding tunnel leakage is for good
- 23 connections to be used to hold the segmental rings
- 24 together for the life of the project?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, absolutely.

```
1 MR. ETHERIDGE: What will these connections be
```

- 2 for the project's dual main tunnels?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: They're actually detailed
- 4 in the CER in Volume II.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know -- were they a
- 6 system of tension-resisting bolts as depicted in
- 7 DWR Exhibit 808?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: If that's a -- Volume II,
- 9 that's correct.
- 10 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 11 Mr. Bednarski, your testimony provided the
- 12 tunnel segment connections will be designed to ensure
- 13 that gaskets remain adequately compressed when internal
- 14 water pressure is applied; is that correct?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, that's correct.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Does DWR have any data to
- 17 provide a 100-year design life of these segment
- 18 sections?
- 19 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: At the conceptual level,
- 20 we do not. We'll be developing that during preliminary
- 21 and final design.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Would you agree that if these
- 23 connections were to fail, there is a potential for the
- 24 gap between tunnel segments to increase thereby reducing
- 25 the effectiveness of the gaskets?

- 1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: There is a potential for
- 2 that. And that's one of the reasons this will be an
- 3 item that's closely considered during the preliminary
- 4 and final design.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 6 Would you also agree that if tunnel gaskets
- 7 fail or lose effectiveness, the consequences could
- 8 include soil erosion, hydraulic fracturing, and loss of
- 9 liner?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: During the most extreme
- 11 conditions, yes.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: Would you agree that excessive
- 13 leakage could also lead to development of sinkholes for
- 14 a tunnel constructed in soft ground?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Generally speaking -- and
- 16 this refers to the previous answer -- yes, that could be
- 17 the case. But I'm not necessarily saying that under the
- 18 hydraulics that we have in our system that would
- 19 necessarily be the case. We haven't looked at that at
- 20 this point.
- 21 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 22 Moving on now to my last category of
- 23 questions, which is going faster than I thought, this
- 24 concerns interference with EB MUD's proposed delta
- 25 tunnels.

```
1 In your written testimony, Mr. Bednarski, you
```

- 2 reference the proposed EB MUD delta tunnel; is that
- 3 correct?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, we did.
- 5 MR. ETHERIDGE: Are you aware that EB MUD will
- 6 be utilizing a secondary steel pipe liner for its delta
- 7 tunnel?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, we are.
- 9 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you.
- What is DWR's assumed minimum separation
- 11 distance between the dual main tunnels and the EB MUD
- 12 delta tunnel to avoid interference and minimize the risk
- 13 of damage and/or failure?
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I think that's to be
- 15 determined. In my testimony, we made a commitment to
- 16 work closely with EB MUD on the design not only of our
- 17 facility but also of your upcoming facility, and to work
- 18 through those details. So it would be speculative at
- 19 best right now to make any suggestions about what that
- 20 separation would be.
- 21 MR. ETHERIDGE: I'd ask Mr. Baker put up
- 22 EB MUD X6. Turn to 142. Thank you.
- 23 Mr. Bednarski, in the second paragraph, in
- 24 Section 11.2.6, there's a highlighted section. If you
- 25 could read that to yourself, please.

```
1 (Witness reviewing document.)
```

- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I'm aware of that.
- 3 MR. ETHERIDGE: From this, is DWR, for its own
- 4 twin tunnels, assuming a separation distance of two
- 5 tunnel diameters?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That's what this text
- 7 says, but it only -- this was written because this
- 8 pertains to the construction sequence when we were
- 9 anticipating the potential of having both tunnels,
- 10 parallel tunnels, in construction at the same time.
- 11 We wanted to separate them so there wouldn't
- 12 be any effects from tunneling one tunnel adjacent --
- 13 immediately adjacent to the other. It does not refer to
- 14 tunneling next to an existing facility. This merely
- 15 separates the tunnel-boring machines and their
- 16 operations.
- 17 MR. ETHERIDGE: Okay. Thank you.
- 18 Has DWR developed a plan yet for revising the
- 19 elevation of its dual main tunnels to avoid a conflict
- 20 and potential impacts on EB MUD's potential tunnel?
- 21 MR. BERLINER: I'm going to object to this
- 22 line of questioning. We went through this in Part I-A,
- 23 extensive discussion about these issues, and this is
- 24 really a Part I-A issue. It's not raised in any of
- 25 Mr. Bednarski's testimony.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Etheridge?
- 2 MR. ETHERIDGE: Follow -- one question
- 3 relating to the testimony on EB MUD Exhibit 153, which
- 4 came up after the cross-examination of Mr. Bednarski.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: How does this
- 6 relate to Mr. Bednarski's rebuttal testimony?
- 7 MR. ETHERIDGE: Well, they're -- rebuttal
- 8 testimony provides examples of other tunnels that have
- 9 been built. And it's very relevant in terms of how
- 10 close construction of the new proposed delta tunnels
- 11 come to existing structures.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm not seeing the
- 13 linkage.
- MR. ETHERIDGE: I'll withdraw the question.
- Just take a minute to check my notes and see
- 16 if I have any additional questions.
- 17 That concludes my questions. Thank you very
- 18 much.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 20 Mr. Etheridge.
- Next, I believe, is Ms. Meserve.
- Is there any cross-examination, just to
- 23 double-check, by Group 16, 17, 18?
- Okay. I don't see any.
- Ms. Meserve, you have requested, I believe,

- 1 45 to 60 minutes. Rather than break up your
- 2 cross-examination, let me ask: Ms. Womack, you had only
- 3 requested 15 minutes. Are you prepared to go now?
- 4 MS. WOMACK: I'll try.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It's up to you. I
- 6 don't want you to get up if you're not ready.
- 7 I'll take Ms. Womack out of order so we can
- 8 get through her cross-examination before our lunch
- 9 break.
- 10 And then after Ms. -- actually, after the
- 11 lunch break, I will want to get an estimate of projected
- 12 cross-examination of Mr. Milligan. I want to know if
- 13 it's necessary for petitioners to bring another witness
- 14 for Panel 2 today.
- I don't think so, but I might be surprised.
- Ms. Womack.
- 17 ---00--
- 18 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 19 MS. WOMACK: Suzanne Womack, North Delta
- 20 C.A.R.E.S.
- 21 Mr. Bednarski, I have questions regarding the
- 22 pile driving that you've talked about. There's -- of
- 23 course, there's no injury with pile driving is what I've
- 24 heard repeatedly.
- 25 How do you know there's no damage? Do you

- 1 contact people and ask if there's damage? How do you
- 2 know there isn't damage?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: If you are talking
- 4 about the projects that we have highlighted in the
- 5 testimony, yeah, we spoke with the engineers and
- 6 construction manager who were involved in those
- 7 projects.
- 8 MS. WOMACK: I mean, any time you have pile
- 9 driving, how do you know that people aren't damaged?
- 10 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: We will have a
- 11 monitoring program. We will have settlement monitoring
- 12 as well as -- actually, that starts even before the
- 13 construction begins. We will establish the baselines.
- 14 We will look for any sensitive buildings or any other
- 15 structure that would have potential impacts and
- 16 establish the baselines. And then during construction,
- 17 we would set up monitoring stations to monitor the
- 18 settlement and also look at those sensitive structures
- 19 if there are any around the construction sites.
- 20 MS. WOMACK: And you do this any time you
- 21 pile-drive?
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Womack, I need
- 23 to remind you that, unlike cross-examination during the
- 24 case in chief, cross-examination during rebuttal must
- 25 focus only on what's in the rebuttal testimony. So your

- 1 questioning will have to be more focused.
- 2 MS. WOMACK: Okay. I'm just trying to figure
- 3 out, because my ranch just a month ago was subject to
- 4 pile driving night and day for emergency purposes.
- 5 Nobody contacted either my tenant farmer or my
- 6 person who lives in the house, where the windows
- 7 shuddered. They shuddered every time they pounded.
- 8 Nobody -- nobody, you know, Clifton Court was
- 9 shut down. There was an emergency. Nobody spoke with
- 10 anybody. So there's no injury.
- But how do you know that? Because my
- 12 experience is nobody cares. Nobody contacted us.
- 13 Nobody said, "Hey, we're going to be pile driving.
- 14 We're going to have lights on that will keep you up day
- 15 and night."
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Womack, this is
- 17 not the time for your testimony either.
- 18 So please continue with your questioning.
- 19 MS. WOMACK: Well, I'd just like to know how
- 20 you know these things, because I keep hearing that
- 21 there's no damage, and I keep hearing that, you know,
- 22 I -- I just don't know what else to say because nobody
- 23 contacts, so how do you know these things?
- I just don't see anything in the -- I don't
- 25 see anything anywhere that says, "This is how we -- this

- 1 is how we take care of people. This is how we -- this
- 2 is how we know we're not harming people," you know.
- I have the reality and my poor people. I
- 4 don't know -- I don't know where else to say things. So
- 5 I have that.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Anyone wish to
- 7 provide further assurance?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I can't speak for what
- 9 took place out at Clifton Court recently with those
- 10 emergency repair operations. But I do know, again, as
- 11 part of the design and construction enterprise, that we
- 12 are going to have a very extensive and aggressive
- 13 outreach program to make sure that as these more visible
- 14 construction activities take place, that people within
- 15 the vicinity of the project are noticed and made aware
- 16 of the timing and duration of these activities that will
- 17 be going on to avoid those kind of situations that have
- 18 just been exemplified here.
- 19 MS. WOMACK: I would feel better, but I know
- 20 in 2000 around when CALFED was the big deal, they were
- 21 going to drive in huge sheets, and they, night and day,
- 22 pounded. Again, never talked to my parents who were
- 23 living there --
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Your question is?
- MS. WOMACK: My question is: We have these

- 1 assurances, but --
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Your question to
- 3 the witness, please.
- 4 MS. WOMACK: Is how will you -- how will you
- 5 make -- how will we make sure you do what you say you're
- 6 going to do?
- 7 MR. MIZELL: Object to that question. And to
- 8 the extent of continuing to asking the question of how
- 9 that's been asked and answered at this point.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What kind of
- 11 assurance, actually, would satisfy you, Ms. Womack?
- MS. WOMACK: Something where, when something
- 13 like this happens, there's an emergency and that we're
- 14 at least notified that when it's pounding night and day
- 15 and there's big lights on, and they can see they're a
- 16 half mile from our house -- our 1890's house -- and the
- 17 windows are shaking -- that somebody gives a darn.
- I keep hearing this trust and how we're going
- 19 to do this. Great. I've lived through 50 years of
- 20 nobody giving a darn.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- MS. WOMACK: And so --
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That's close to
- 24 testifying. Do you have any further questions on
- 25 cross-examination?

```
1 MS. WOMACK: I have a question and I'm not
```

- 2 sure how to state this, so I'll just do my best.
- 3 The levee. You are going to take care of the
- 4 levees. And, again, you assure us you're going to take
- 5 care of the levees, at -- well -- and, I'm not sure
- 6 where you're going to take care of the levees because it
- 7 depends on which of the nine different versions you're
- 8 going to pick. But the levees at Clifton Court have
- 9 never been taken care of. And I want to know why
- 10 they're not included with your rebuttal. I asked you
- 11 before. But why aren't my levees going to be taken care
- 12 of? Why haven't you done testing on my levees?
- 13 MR. MIZELL: I'm going object to the question.
- 14 As it's stated in your question, it's not in the
- 15 rebuttal evidence, which means the question is out of
- 16 scope.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Do you have any --
- 18 you can -- it's out of scope.
- 19 Do you have any information or any response
- 20 with respect to the levee in question? Shouldn't they
- 21 have an assurance that the levee will not be
- 22 compromised. Is there anything specifically you can
- 23 provide with respect to Clifton Court? And if there
- 24 isn't, then there isn't.
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Well, to the best of my

- 1 knowledge, Clifton Court is a DSOD jurisdictional
- 2 embankments around Clifton Court Forebays. So we will
- 3 need to comply with all the DSOD requirements as we're
- 4 making modifications that are called out in the CER to
- 5 Clifton Court when we're driving pile, when we're
- 6 constructing, you know, strengthening embankments, when
- 7 we're expanding Clifton Court to the south. All of
- 8 those kinds of things will have to be done under the
- 9 jurisdiction of the DSOD requirements.
- 10 And then also there's numerous commitments
- 11 within the EIR/EIS in regards to noise and vibration and
- 12 mitigation. And, you know, we'll be in compliance with
- 13 those. Those are our objectives for working down there
- 14 in the Clifton Court area.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Womack, I
- 16 appreciate your frustration, but I believe I have
- 17 allowed you as much latitude as I can with respect to
- 18 rebuttal cross-examination.
- 19 MS. WOMACK: Well, thank you so much for your
- 20 time. I appreciate it. I'm just trying to get my
- 21 levees taken care of and somebody to do boring and
- 22 stuff. I mean, I -- I don't know how you can know by
- 23 looking that my levees are great. I have a mile of
- 24 levees that only my ranch takes care of. And I just
- 25 don't know how that happens.

```
1
             But thank you so much.
 2
             CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
 3 Ms. Womack.
              With that, we will take our lunch break. And
 4
 5 when we resume at 1:00 o'clock, we will ask Ms. Meserve
 6 to conduct her cross-examination. But before she does,
   again, I would like to get an estimate in terms of
   cross-examination for Mr. Milligan.
9
              Thank you. See you at 1:00 o'clock.
10
              (Whereupon the luncheon recess was taken
11
              at 11:59 a.m.)
                            --000--
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

- 1 APRIL 25, 2017 AFTERNOON SESSION 1:00 P.M.
- 2 --000--
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please take your
- 4 seats. It's 1:00 o'clock. We're resuming.
- 5 And before Ms. Meserve comes up, can I get a
- 6 quick estimate as to who all intend to conduct
- 7 cross-examination of Mr. Milligan?
- 8 Ms. Akroyd. Ms. Nikkel. Mr. Bezerra.
- 9 Mr. Jackson. Okay.
- 10 Chances are very good that we will take at
- 11 least the rest of today. That's all I wanted to know.
- 12 Mr. Bezerra -- assuming that you all are not
- 13 doing five quick -- Mr. Bezerra.
- MR. BEZERRA: Yes, thank you.
- 15 In terms of scheduling the rest of Panel 2, we
- 16 on the cross-examining side have a little confusion
- 17 about that.
- 18 Among other things, Mr. Munevar -- there was a
- 19 previous statement that he was not available at all this
- 20 week. We seem to be getting to Panel 2 rather quickly,
- 21 so we need to know who's coming up. And if Mr. Munevar
- 22 is not until next week, then we know that at least. It
- 23 would be great if we could have a schedule of who's
- 24 coming up. But after Mr. Milligan, you know, it's
- 25 uncertain.

```
1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Fair point,
```

- 2 Mr. Bezerra.
- 3 Mr. Mizell, after Mr. Milligan, who is next?
- 4 MR. MIZELL: Panel 2 will start with the water
- 5 quality experts: Mr. Bryan, Ms. Preece, and Mr. Owen.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That would be the
- 7 next panel after Mr. Milligan?
- 8 MR. MIZELL: First group of Panel 2, yes.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Jackson.
- 10 MR. JACKSON: Yes. I -- is that the panel --
- 11 then we should prepare to cross-examine that group of
- 12 people, and there won't be a substitution? The others
- 13 will come after that them?
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Mizell, I'm
- 15 expecting others will come back tomorrow; is that
- 16 correct?
- 17 MR. MIZELL: Everybody listed in Panel 2 will
- 18 appear with the potential exception of Kristin White,
- 19 depending upon timing. And we recognize that if
- 20 Kristin White does not appear, that her testimony will
- 21 not be entered into evidence, but that would be a
- 22 conscious decision on our part.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve. See,
- 24 I still remember all your names.
- MS. MESERVE: Osha Meserve for Land.

```
I guess I would request that since this seems
```

- 2 a bit different than what DWR in their last
- 3 correspondence gave us, that behemoth Group 2, which
- 4 included a whole bunch of different topics, it sounds
- 5 like in reality those are going to be divided into maybe
- 6 three or four panels which I do not object to.
- 7 But I would request that DWR provide an
- 8 additional written correspondence laying out which
- 9 witnesses are going to go in which panel so that we may
- 10 prepare accordingly.
- 11 MR. MIZELL: I think it's simple enough.
- 12 You'll start with the water quality experts on Thursday,
- 13 should we get to them, or Friday, and the witnesses that
- 14 will appear directly following that will be the
- 15 remainder of those listed for the Panel 2 with the
- 16 possible exception of Kristin White.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Panel 3 will follow
- 18 Panel 2?
- 19 MR. MIZELL: That's correct.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: Then you have modeling is
- 21 separate and then water quality. You also have salinity
- 22 in what you call Panel 3. So I think it's a little less
- 23 clear than you might think when you're on our end trying
- 24 to prepare questions. The order really matters.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And I believe

- 1 Mr. Mizell has provided us with that order.
- 2 Mr. Mizell, please walk us through, again, by
- 3 naming the names of your specific witnesses. Your
- 4 Panel 2 consists of, I believe, eight or nine witnesses
- 5 which you are now breaking into subpanel, and please
- 6 specify to everyone so that there's clear understanding.
- 7 Mr. Milligan will be your first witness.
- 8 Next will be --
- 9 MR. MIZELL: The next witness will be
- 10 Mike Bryan, Ellen Preece, Doug Owen.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That comprises one
- 12 subpanel?
- 13 MR. MIZELL: That's are the water quality
- 14 experts.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Next?
- 16 MR. MIZELL: Next group will be starting with
- 17 John Leahigh, Armin Munevar, Nancy Parker, Parviz
- 18 Nader-Tehrani, Chandra Chilmakuri, and Maureen Sergent.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And they will
- 20 comprise one panel, one subpanel?
- 21 MR. MIZELL: Panel 3, as designated in our
- 22 last written correspondence, will be Joel Kimmelshue and
- 23 Chris Thornberg.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- Mr. Bezerra?

- 1 MR. BEZERRA: Yes, thank you. I appreciate
- 2 the clarification. There is still remaining some
- 3 ambiguity there.
- 4 The panel that Mr. Mizell just described as
- 5 including Mr. Munevar, previously, the petitioners
- 6 indicated Mr. Munevar is not available until next week.
- 7 So does that mean that the panel will not
- 8 testify before next week, or are we preparing for that
- 9 panel this week if we get to it following the water
- 10 quality experts?
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Bezerra, I
- 12 cannot give you give you nor can I give petitioners what
- 13 they requested, a time certainty as to when certain
- 14 witnesses will appear before us.
- 15 What Mr. Mizell has outlined is the order upon
- 16 which his witnesses will appear. And depending on how
- 17 succinct you all are at cross-examination, those panels
- 18 may appear sooner or later in that order.
- 19 And if it happens that we get to the panel
- 20 that Mr. Nader -- Dr. Nader-Tehrani is on this week,
- 21 then I would expect him to appear this week. If it's
- 22 next week, then I would expect him to appear next week.
- 23 MR. MIZELL: Thank you. I appreciate that.
- 24 And I understand. Again, the petitioners previously
- 25 indicated Mr. Munevar is not available at all this week.

- 1 So it appears that we may end up with half a day.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No, we will not.
- 3 MR. BEZERRA: Okay.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If we get to that
- 5 panel that he should appear and he's not, then he's
- 6 waived that right.
- 7 MR. BEZERRA: Thank you very much.
- 8 MR. MIZELL: Hearing Officer Doduc, that is
- 9 exactly what we intend to do. If they're called, we
- 10 will produce them in the order that we've just
- 11 described.
- I would like to make one caveat, which I do
- 13 not expect to occur, but should Ron Milligan go the
- 14 remainder of this week, we will not have Mike Bryan and
- 15 we will start with John Leahigh, Armin Munevar,
- 16 Nancy Parker, et cetera.
- 17 So we will start with the remainder of Panel 2
- 18 next week. But as you've indicated, it's rather certain
- 19 we will get to Panel 2 this week. So if we don't get to
- 20 Panel 2 this week --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I expect we will
- 22 get to Panel 2 this week.
- 23 MR. MIZELL: So do I. And so that's the order
- 24 I've laid out for you this afternoon. If we do not get
- 25 to Panel 2 this week, the order is slightly different.

- 1 But Panel 2 will still go up next.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And everyone will
- 3 have the weekend to prepare for it. That's it.
- 4 Ms. Meserve, please come up and start your
- 5 cross-examination. Are you playing tag team with
- 6 Mr. Keeling?
- 7 MS. MESERVE: Is that okay with you?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I would prefer
- 9 knowing in advance. But since you are not wearing
- 10 Stanford colors, you are welcome.
- Before you begin, though, my counsel has
- 12 raised an interesting question. Mr. Mizell, when you
- 13 proposed your humungous Panel 2, we believed it was with
- 14 the purpose of ensuring that all those witnesses will be
- 15 crossed together.
- MR. MIZELL: And that was --
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Now that's no
- 18 longer the case?
- 19 MR. MIZELL: It was also part of the request
- 20 where we had a date certain for the start, and when --
- 21 when we chose not to have a date certain, I needed to
- 22 make certain adjustments in order to --
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So it's my fault.
- 24 Thank you very much.
- 25 MR. MIZELL: I'm simply indicating to you I'm

- 1 trying to do what the board would like. Nothing more.
- 2 DANA HEINRICH: Sorry. Your intention then is
- 3 to offer first Mr. Milligan for cross, and then present
- 4 your subpanel of water quality witnesses, the three
- 5 witnesses you listed, and then subject them to
- 6 cross-examination, and then move on to the remainder of
- 7 Panel 2?
- 8 MR. MIZELL: Yeah. It was my understanding
- 9 that was the board's preference.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Keeling, please
- 11 begin.
- 12 MR. KEELING: Good afternoon. Tom Keeling for
- 13 the San Joaquin County Protestants. And my questions
- 14 will be entirely for Mr. Bednarski. And they will
- 15 focus -- or shall I say drill down -- only on those --
- 16 that part of his testimony concerning other projects
- 17 that he's described in order to establish the
- 18 feasibility of this construction project.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If you have the
- 20 opportunity to bring up it up in PowerPoint to show us
- 21 some pictures, I will not object.
- MR. KEELING: I'll give it all due
- 23 consideration.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 25 Mr. Keeling.

| 1 | 000 |
|----|--|
| 2 | CROSS-EXAMINATION |
| 3 | MR. KEELING: Mr. Bednarski, good to see you |
| 4 | again. |
| 5 | WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Good afternoon. |
| 6 | MR. KEELING: Mr. Baker, if we could put up |
| 7 | Exhibit 75, DWR-75, which is Mr. Bednarski's written |
| 8 | rebuttal testimony. Move to page 2, lines 9 through 15. |
| 9 | Mr. Bednarski, could you take a look at that |
| 10 | bullet point section entitled, "Large Diameter Tunnel |
| 11 | Projects Have Been Successfully Completed Throughout the |
| 12 | World." |
| 13 | Do you see that paragraph? |
| 14 | WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do. |
| 15 | MR. KEELING: You point out here and I'm |
| 16 | quoting that in each of these cases, successful |
| 17 | outcomes were achieved without incurring risk or injury |
| 18 | to project stakeholders. |
| 19 | Do you see that language? |
| 20 | WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do. |
| 21 | MR. KEELING: As you use the phrase, what does |
| 22 | the phrase "project stakeholders" mean? |
| 23 | WITNESS BEDNARSKI: In the context of this |
| 24 | testimony, it would be either the client or the |
| 25 | contractors or any of the to the best of our |

- 1 knowledge, the surrounding entities that would have come
- 2 into contact with this project, the particular project.
- 3 MR. KEELING: By "surrounding entities," do
- 4 you mean local farmers?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: If that applied to a
- 6 particular tunnel project that we listed in our list --
- 7 and I'd be happy to show you that list -- those are the
- 8 ones that we're referring to.
- 9 MR. KEELING: When you say "others who had
- 10 come in contact, " you mean people who have a financial
- 11 interest in the tunnels or proponents?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No. It would be the, you
- 13 know, to the best of our knowledge, the city and
- 14 municipalities that directly overlay the tunnel projects
- 15 that would have been considered critical infrastructure
- 16 perhaps around these tunnels. That's what we refer to
- 17 as kind of, in general, the stakeholders, in addition to
- 18 the project owners, the contractors.
- 19 MR. KEELING: As you use the phrase, what do
- 20 you mean by "successful outcomes"?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That they've all been
- 22 completed successfully; that they were all put into
- 23 operation for their intended purpose; that, to the best
- 24 of our knowledge, there were not unforeseen events that
- 25 overtook these projects that stopped the tunnels from

- 1 being completed and put to their intended purpose.
- 2 MR. KEELING: If you take a look at --
- 3 specifically I'm going to send you to four different
- 4 lines. First on page 5, lines 12 through 13, having to
- 5 do with Eurasia Tunnel.
- 6 Do you see there that you pointed out that the
- 7 Eurasia Tunnel was completed within budget? Do you see
- 8 that?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes. That's what we have
- 10 here, yes.
- 11 MR. KEELING: And on the same page, Mr. Baker,
- 12 lines 27 through 28.
- 13 Do you see there that the lead tunnel is said
- 14 to have been brought in slightly under project budget?
- 15 Do you see that?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, that's what's written
- 17 here.
- 18 MR. KEELING: Page 7, Mr. Baker, line 11.
- 19 Do you see that the Blue Plains Tunnel is
- 20 stated as having been brought in under budget?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Which line is that on?
- MR. KEELING: Line 11.
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes. That's what's
- 24 written there, yes.
- MR. KEELING: Finally, Mr. Baker, page 8,

- 1 lines 6 through 7.
- 2 And we're told that Bay Tunnel was on time and
- 3 within budget. Do you see that?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 5 MR. KEELING: What testimony presented by the
- 6 protestants in their cases in chief were these
- 7 statements about the budgetary feasibility of tunnel
- 8 meant to rebut?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't believe they were
- 10 meant to rebut any testimony in our prior -- in our
- 11 prior testimony.
- 12 They were meant to give indication, generally,
- 13 for tunnel projects completing within a predetermined
- 14 schedule and a predetermined budget or measure of
- 15 success for tunneling projects as with other types of
- 16 infrastructure projects. So they were presented as
- 17 evidence that these projects were completed
- 18 successfully.
- 19 MR. KEELING: Consistent, I hope, with the
- 20 instructions of the hearing officers, this is the time I
- 21 think to both object and move to strike this witness's
- 22 statements about the budgetary aspects of tunnels on two
- 23 bases: One, it is outside the scope of rebuttal, and it
- 24 is also outside the scope of Part I.
- In fact, we have been told so by these hearing

- 1 officers in this proceeding in other contexts.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response,
- 3 Mr. Mizell, Mr. Berliner?
- 4 MR. MIZELL: It is true that during the course
- 5 of Part I-B, during the other parties' cases in chief,
- 6 rulings were made that the financial feasibility of the
- 7 California WaterFix was, indeed, outside the scope of
- 8 this hearing.
- 9 It is my understanding that some of the
- 10 testimony may not have been revised and resubmitted to
- 11 reflect that, and these statements are in response to
- 12 that testimony.
- 13 Certainly if there's no basis for these
- 14 statements in testimony that was actually submitted into
- 15 evidence, then we would offer to revise Mr. Bednarski's
- 16 testimony and remove the offending statements.
- 17 But I do believe that there are still
- 18 references in the record to the financial feasibility,
- 19 despite what Mr. Keeling is talking about, as being a
- 20 ruling that that is outside the scope of the hearing.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you have until
- 22 the time that you complete rebuttal and submit your
- 23 evidence into the record to provide us with those
- 24 specifics.
- We will take the objections under

- l consideration.
- 2 Mr. Jackson, what do you wish to add?
- 3 MR. JACKSON: I'm here just to join in the
- 4 motion. However, I have a specific reason for that. We
- 5 submitted testimony in regard to the effects of the
- 6 project on the ratepayers in the Santa Barbara area.
- 7 That was moved by the board to Part II under
- 8 public interest. And it seems to me that we're going to
- 9 have that debate on financing, but it all ought to be
- 10 there. Thanks.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So noted,
- 12 Mr. Jackson.
- 13 Mr. Keeling, your objection is noted.
- 14 Again, Mr. Mizell, you have until the
- 15 completion and submitting of your exhibits into the
- 16 record to provide those additional references to which
- 17 he referred, and we will take it under advisement.
- 18 Please continue, Mr. Keeling.
- MR. KEELING: Thank you.
- 20 Mr. Baker, could you move us to page 5, lines
- 21 8 through 21?
- Mr. Bednarski, lines 8 through 21 have to do
- 23 with the Eurasia Tunnel.
- 24 Are you there yet?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I see it.

```
1 MR. KEELING: You talk about the diameter of
```

- 2 this tunnel, but you do not talk about the length. What
- 3 was the length of this tunnel?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Can I bring up my slides?
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, you may.
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I want to see those. I
- 7 believe DWR-6 errata, I think I have a slide on that
- 8 that specifically going into that. I think it's
- 9 Slide 8.
- 10 So 2.1 miles.
- 11 MR. KEELING: Very short compared to the
- 12 proposed WaterFix?
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't believe I
- 14 reference this project because of the length of the
- 15 project. There were other factors that we considered
- 16 were relevant as far as the basis for comparison.
- 17 MR. KEELING: Referring to the description of
- 18 the Eurasia Tunnel, how do you know this project was
- 19 completed without -- and I'm using your language from
- 20 earlier, quote -- "incurring risk or injury to project
- 21 stakeholders"?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We've had discussions with
- 23 some of the folks that have worked on the design team as
- 24 well as the construction management team, and we were
- 25 given no indication that there were any issues. It

1 would fall into the category that I described as the

- 2 stakeholders' project participants in that regard.
- 3 MR. KEELING: If we were to retrace your
- 4 investigation and examine your sources of information
- 5 about the Eurasia Tunnel and the sources of your
- 6 conclusions about it, what sources would we go to?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe we spoke with
- 8 some of the consulting engineers that were involved in
- 9 the design and the program project.
- 10 Do you need a name or -- those would be the
- 11 level of people that we spoke with, the design engineers
- 12 and the program management people.
- 13 MR. KEELING: Did you review any reports about
- 14 the outcome of this tunnel?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Not any detailed reports
- 16 other than what is available in the publicly available
- 17 information on the Internet, in addition to the
- 18 discussions with the project people.
- 19 MR. KEELING: I would like a list of the
- 20 project people you've spoken to and the contact
- 21 information. Otherwise, it would be very difficult for
- 22 somebody to take a deep look at what you've done.
- You have that available?
- 24 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't have that
- 25 information available at my hands right now. We'd have

- 1 to gather that information. It was not part of my
- 2 testimony.
- 3 MR. KEELING: I appreciate that fact. I don't
- 4 mean to be confrontational. But if we were to have a
- 5 meaningful opportunity to review and test the statements
- 6 made under oath by this expert, we need to have access
- 7 to the sources of the information.
- 8 I realize that Mr. Bednarski does not have
- 9 that at his fingertips now, but I do ask that the
- 10 hearing officers direct that that information be
- 11 provided to us and that we have an opportunity to review
- 12 it and bring this witness back to discuss what we learn
- 13 after investigating on the basis of that -- of those
- 14 sources.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Mizell,
- 16 Mr. Berliner, your response?
- 17 MR. BERLINER: Well, we have to strenuously
- 18 object to the idea of bringing the witness back. They
- 19 had plenty of opportunity to request that information
- 20 from us.
- 21 They've had his testimony. If they wanted
- 22 names, they could have written us a letter, called us up
- 23 and asked, "Who did you intend to conduct
- 24 cross-examination in this area? Please provide us with
- 25 the names of the people that you spoke to in order to

- 1 support the statement." They've not done so.
- 2 And to come now and ask during the rebuttal
- 3 phase in cross-examination for discovery information
- 4 seems way too late. And to ask the witness be brought
- 5 back seems very inappropriate for something that could
- 6 have been done before.
- 7 MR. KEELING: If I may?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on,
- 9 Mr. Keeling.
- 10 Ms. Meserve?
- 11 MS. MESERVE: Osha Meserve for Land.
- 12 Since this is going to come up in my
- 13 cross-examine as well, I'd like to weigh in.
- I guess I would disagree a tiny bit, but I
- 15 don't think the time as passed for DWR to put forth the
- 16 actual evidence behind the findings here. And that if
- 17 there were discussions that aren't reflected anywhere in
- 18 the materials they put forth in their rebuttal and they
- 19 form the basis for the conclusions here, that it's very
- 20 possible --
- 21 You know, I would object to these conclusions
- 22 being admitted into evidence because they have no
- 23 foundation, they're not relevant, they're not reliable,
- 24 they're not any of those things.
- 25 And he's admitted on the stand right here that

- 1 he doesn't have those writings. So I don't see why we
- 2 would -- I agree with Mr. Mizell. I think it's too late
- 3 to bring them in.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Des Jardins?
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Well, I just wanted to say
- 6 that if it is too late for discovery, then the question
- 7 is about what to do about the PCF subpoena I
- 8 participated in. And there's a very large number --
- 9 large amount of information that's relevant for
- 10 cross-examination of Mr. Munevar which has not been
- 11 produced.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Off topic,
- 13 Ms. Des Jardins.
- 14 Mr. Keeling, you were about to add something?
- 15 MR. KEELING: To put this in perspective, I've
- 16 shown up here to cross-examine an expert witness whose
- 17 written rebuttal testimony has been proffered to the
- 18 tribunal.
- 19 It is standard procedure, throughout my career
- 20 at least, that when you cross-examine an expert, you're
- 21 entitled to cross-examine the expert on what his or her
- 22 opinions are and what the basis, that is, is the
- 23 underlying rational and information for those opinions
- 24 is. That's not a matter of discovery per se. That's a
- 25 fair question in cross-examination and has been

- 1 throughout this proceeding.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Keeling, I
- 3 would agree you're allowed to ask those questions.
- 4 Mr. Bednarski, you will answer the question to
- 5 the extent that you can. And recognizing that you may
- 6 not have all the information, I will not be calling
- 7 Mr. Bednarski back.
- 8 But, Mr. Keeling, we will take your objection
- 9 and carry it toward the weight of the evidence that
- 10 Mr. Bednarski provides us in this matter.
- 11 So your objection is sustained and will go to
- 12 the weight of evidence.
- 13 MR. KEELING: All right. To be perfectly
- 14 clear, since I did not frame it as an objection, if, in
- 15 fact, the sources are not made available by this
- 16 witness's testimony, then I'm going to object that it is
- 17 hearsay, lacks foundation, and I'm going to move to
- 18 strike this testimony. In fact, I am now moving to
- 19 strike to the extent that he cannot produce underlying
- 20 information.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: To make this
- 22 perhaps a little bit simpler, not to put words in your
- 23 mouth, Mr. Keeling, seems like you are focusing on the
- 24 part of Mr. Bednarski's testimony regarding other
- 25 projects, and you're starting to pick apart pieces here

- 1 and there. Would suffice to say that you may end up
- 2 with an objection regarding the entire portion with
- 3 respect to the other projects?
- 4 MR. KEELING: Yes.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Then let's note
- 6 that as the overall objection from Mr. Keeling to which
- 7 we will respond verbally when we take the petitioners'
- 8 exhibits under consideration.
- 9 MR. KEELING: Thank you very much. And I hope
- 10 in doing this I have complied with the hearing officer's
- 11 instructions about the timing of objections and motions.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You are doing very
- 13 well, Mr. Keeling.
- MR. KEELING: Thank you.
- 15 Focusing still, Mr. Bednarski, on the
- 16 Eurasia Tunnel and your conclusion that it was a
- 17 successful outcome and that the project stakeholders,
- 18 including those around the project, were apparently --
- 19 the phrase was that they had not incurred risk or injury
- 20 to the project stakeholders, going back to that.
- 21 Did the legal regime or rules applicable to
- 22 the construction of Eurasia Tunnel require that
- 23 construction be approved only after the project
- 24 proponents established that construction would not
- 25 result in injury to the local interests?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I have no knowledge of
```

- 2 that.
- 3 MR. KEELING: Did your source materials
- 4 describe the legal rules of this project?
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, we did not discuss the
- 6 legal rules of the project with my source information.
- 7 MR. KEELING: Do you know if there was ever a
- 8 hearing prior to approval of the project in which
- 9 potential injury to those in the project was a topic?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I have no knowledge of
- 11 that.
- 12 MR. KEELING: Turning now to page 5 at
- 13 lines 22 through -- is it, Mr. Baker, line 22 of page 5
- 14 through line 6 of page 6?
- That is the lead tunnel description,
- 16 Mr. Bednarski. Do you see that?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I do.
- 18 MR. KEELING: Did you give us the length of
- 19 that tunnel at some point?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe we go back to
- 21 the slide presentation, we can move to that slide also.
- MR. KEELING: And that was for the
- 23 chairperson's benefit.
- 24 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Moving ahead to page 10
- 25 and I think go to the next slide, page 11, I think maybe

- 1 that project information listed there on the slide.
- 2 4.3 miles.
- 3 MR. KEELING: Okay. How did you know this
- 4 project was completed without incurring risk or injury
- 5 to project stakeholders?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Again, we have met on
- 7 several occasions with the project team, both the design
- 8 engineers and the project managers. We also have had
- 9 some staff visit the site. And in none of those
- 10 discussions did any injury to stakeholders or anomalies
- 11 with the project come up.
- 12 MR. KEELING: In order to expedite this, I'm
- 13 going to start, if it's all right with the hearing
- 14 officers, with the assumption that your answers to the
- 15 previous tunnel with respect to source materials
- 16 applies. But if I'm wrong, please correct me.
- 17 Is that acceptable?
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: In fact, you
- 19 anticipated me. Thank you, Mr. Keeling.
- 20 Mr. Bednarski, would your answer to similar
- 21 questions that Mr. Keeling might pose regarding the
- 22 other tunnels in your testimony be similar?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, they would be. We've
- 24 met primarily with the engineers that designed the
- 25 tunnel, the project managers for the construction of the

```
1 tunnel, and on some occasions, we've -- we've talked
```

- 2 with the clients themselves. But that would be the
- 3 limits of our discussions in making our determinations.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you will be not
- 5 be familiar with any of the regulatory constraints
- 6 associated with the approval of those projects?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I would not.
- 8 MR. KEELING: And is that true for all of the
- 9 tunnels discussed in the written testimony, DWR-79?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I believe it would.
- 11 MR. BERLINER: I'm sorry I think that's a very
- 12 vague question as to what we're talking about now as far
- 13 as that would be true.
- 14 MR. KEELING: I'm happy to go into detail.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I understood
- 16 Mr. Keeling's question to be directed to the -- to the
- 17 examples that Mr. Bednarski provided in his rebuttal
- 18 testimony, the tunnels that were included as examples.
- 19 MR. BERLINER: The reason I raise it, for
- 20 instance, one of the tunnels is the San Francisco Tunnel
- 21 under the Bay. We know the regulatory framework within
- 22 which that tunnel occurred. They may know the people
- 23 that they spoke with.
- 24 The tunnel -- was it Seattle? We know that
- 25 there's a regulatory framework in the United States

- l where the construction may not be the same rules as in
- 2 California. But we're into a United States-based
- 3 project environment, so I think that's very different
- 4 than projects constructed elsewhere.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That's true.
- 6 Mr. Bednarski, you know that?
- 7 MR. BERLINER: I should just clarify, though,
- 8 because I'm not -- my objection was primarily to the
- 9 recalling of Mr. Bednarski as a witness. If we can
- 10 produce the names, we're happy to do so. We're not
- 11 trying to hide the ball on who we talked to. But the
- 12 objection was to calling Mr. Bednarski back. If
- 13 Mr. Keeling wants the names and doesn't mind -- I can't
- 14 produce them today. If we can have a day or two, you
- 15 can get them.
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes. If I'm not here
- 17 on --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you for
- 19 offering that, Mr. Berliner.
- 20 MR. KEELING: The point is to cross-examine
- 21 the witness on it.
- 22 MR. BERLINER: Well, it strikes me that's what
- 23 surrebuttal is for. If you're trying to rebut what
- 24 Mr. Bednarski is contending, then you have an
- 25 opportunity to do so, but...

```
1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Are you suggesting
```

- 2 that he call Mr. Bednarski back as his surrebuttal
- 3 witness?
- 4 MR. BERLINER: No, no.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think he might
- 6 enjoy that.
- 7 MR. BERLINER: Well, we can cross that bridge
- 8 if we get to it. I'm not going to offer an opinion one
- 9 way or the other on that.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's do it this
- 11 way: I appreciate your offer to provide Mr. Keeling
- 12 with those names. You may do so.
- 13 Mr. Keeling, go ahead and ask Mr. Bednarski
- 14 the questions that you wish to ask him. And to the
- 15 extent that he is able to answer, he will answer.
- MR. KEELING: All right.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: With that, though,
- 18 Mr. Bednarski, given what Mr. Berliner said about the
- 19 Bay project, as well as the Seattle project, are you
- 20 familiar enough with those projects to the extent that
- 21 you can answer a detailed question that Mr. Keeling has
- 22 posed?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I would not be
- 24 familiar enough with what the specific requirements were
- 25 from an environmental or regulatory basis to really

- 1 discuss that in detail.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Anyone else on the
- 3 panel?
- 4 WITNESS VALLES: We're strictly looking at
- 5 those projects from an engineering perspective and the
- 6 feasibility and the soil types and project management
- 7 type of issues, not the regulatory issues.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 9 MR. KEELING: Mr. Baker, let's go to page 6 to
- 10 the discussion of the Port of Miami Tunnel, which is at
- 11 line 7 through 19.
- Do you have a length of that tunnel,
- 13 Mr. Bednarski?
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe if we go to my
- 15 Slide 13, right there, 4200 feet long times two. So two
- 16 of them. Same machine was used for both sides. A
- 17 little bit over a mile.
- 18 MR. KEELING: You would concede that's still
- 19 considerably shorter than the proposed tunnel for the
- 20 California WaterFix?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes. But, again, that was
- 22 not the criteria that was used to deem it a similar
- 23 project. More the size of the machine that was used,
- 24 the ground conditions that had to be treated prior to
- 25 excavation were some of the key reasons why and the fact

- 1 that the project was going under a body of water and
- 2 that was traversed successfully.
- 3 MR. KEELING: And I'm going to try my best to
- 4 push through. In light of Mr. Berliner's comments, I'm
- 5 not entirely comfortable with a wave-my-wand
- 6 generalization, but I'll try to be quick.
- 7 Mr. Bednarski, if I were to ask you how you
- 8 know this project was completed without incurring risk
- 9 or injury to project stakeholders, would your answer be
- 10 any different than it was on previous tunnels?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We spoke with the same
- 12 types of people -- either the design engineer, the
- 13 construction manager, or the contractor -- in regards to
- 14 gathering the information to make that determination.
- 15 MR. KEELING: You have no written reports
- 16 about this tunnel?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I did not make written
- 18 notes on that. Those are from the recollections of
- 19 several of us either visiting the project site or
- 20 talking directly with these individuals.
- 21 MR. KEELING: And similarly, with the Port of
- 22 Miami Tunnel, are you familiar with the rules or the
- 23 legal regime applicable to construction of this tunnel
- 24 and specifically whether those rules required the
- 25 construction be approved only after project proponents

- 1 established that the construction would not result in
- 2 injury to interested parties?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm not aware of what
- 4 those requirements would be.
- 5 MR. KEELING: Moving on to the East Side
- 6 Access Tunnel, page 6, line 20, extending through
- 7 page 7, line 5.
- 8 Do you have that?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes.
- 10 MR. KEELING: Do you know the length of that
- 11 tunnel? I didn't see it in your written testimony.
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We didn't list the length.
- 13 My recollection is that each one of these would be less
- 14 than a mile long. There were several of the tunnels.
- 15 But, again, they were not multi-mile tunnels.
- MR. KEELING: Okay.
- 17 WITNESS VALLES: Let me add to that. It
- 18 consisted of four tunnels approximately 30 feet in
- 19 diameter and overall length of all the tunnels about
- 20 2 miles.
- 21 MR. KEELING: And, again, with respect to the
- 22 sources of your information, would your answer with
- 23 respect to this tunnel differ from your previous
- 24 answers?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We spoke with the same

- 1 types of individuals or contracting firms that we did
- 2 with the other projects.
- 3 MR. KEELING: And, again, are you familiar
- 4 with the rules or legal regime governing approval of
- 5 this tunnel? And, specifically, did those rules require
- 6 a showing of no injury to interested parties prior to
- 7 approval?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm not personally aware
- 9 of what those rules would be.
- 10 MR. KEELING: And to make it clear, going
- 11 forward when we get those responses, that's all
- 12 encompassed within my existing objections and motion to
- 13 strike. Thank you.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Must we repeat this
- 15 for the other five tunnels?
- MR. KEELING: I would like to have a
- 17 stipulation if it's true for all of them.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Bednarski,
- 19 those three questions that he keeps repeating
- 20 ad nauseam, apply them to the remaining five or six
- 21 tunnels that you have in your testimony. Would your
- 22 answer differ from any of those tunnels?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: They might indeed. I
- 24 guess I'd like to go through those, and I'll point out
- 25 where they do divert in some cases. In addition to

- 1 talking to design engineer and the contractor, we did
- 2 talk to few owners specifically.
- 3 And I can point those out and give you --
- 4 again, I don't have written notes from those meetings,
- 5 but the best of my recollection of what we talked about
- 6 with those individual is --
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Well, can we
- 8 quickly go through them.
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Sure.
- 10 MR. KEELING: Start with that one, Slide 16.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I don't think
- 12 Mr. Keeling need to repeat his questions.
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, he does not. I'll
- 14 just point out where this one is different.
- So we've spoken, as I mentioned previously,
- 16 with the design engineers and the contractors on this.
- 17 We also met on a couple -- at least two or three
- 18 occasions with the project owner in regards to this
- 19 project. We had the director of DC water came out to
- 20 Sacramento. In fact, gave presentations to the State
- 21 Water Contractors. This is one of the projects that we
- 22 highlighted.
- 23 And in none of those discussions did any
- 24 indication of any issues to stakeholders come up that
- 25 would change our opinion that this was a successful

- 1 project.
- 2 We did not get into discussions with them, to
- 3 the best of my recollection, about the rules and
- 4 regulations that would precede the approval of a project
- 5 like this.
- 6 MR. KEELING: Mr. Bednarski, in your response
- 7 to the hearing officer's question just now, you once
- 8 again used the phrase "project stakeholders," this time,
- 9 in connection with people you actually spoke to. Did
- 10 those stakeholders include residents in the neighborhood
- 11 of Crockett?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We have not made any
- 13 contact with residents on any of these projects. Like I
- 14 said, this is -- we met with the owner of the project
- 15 here and on a couple others that would be following this
- 16 one.
- 17 MR. KEELING: So by "stakeholders," you're
- 18 talking about owners, people involved in construction,
- 19 perhaps government approval. Who else would you be
- 20 talking about?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Well, I think I've kind of
- 22 listed now through the cross-examination here the
- 23 individuals and the firms and contacts that we've made.
- 24 And that's -- that's fairly consistent throughout these
- 25 different projects.

- 1 MR. KEELING: You made no independent effort
- 2 to interview local businesses?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, we did not.
- 4 MR. KEELING: You made no independent effort
- 5 to speak to local residents or farmers?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, we did not do that
- 7 either.
- 8 MR. KEELING: And you reviewed no interviews
- 9 of residents or local businesses or farmers?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No. And I believe, as I
- 11 clarified, who I considered to be stakeholders. I've
- 12 listed those as the designers, construction managers,
- 13 contractors, and in some cases the owners. So I would
- 14 be limiting my response to those as the stakeholders
- 15 that we've talked to.
- 16 MR. KEELING: Thank you for that clarification
- 17 on what you mean by "project stakeholders."
- Going on now to DWR-75, page 5.
- 19 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Could I ask a question?
- 20 Are we assuming now that the rest of the projects on
- 21 this list that we've either met with some of the
- 22 individuals that we've talked about or not, or should we
- 23 finish reviewing that list?
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think Mr. Keeling
- 25 is going to the next tunnel.

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Okay.
```

- 2 MR. KEELING: I would have been happy not to.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, me too.
- 4 MR. KEELING: Essentially, I have the same
- 5 questions for this one. This is the Bay Tunnel.
- 6 Mr. Bednarski, are you familiar with the
- 7 sources for the information underlying your conclusion
- 8 that there was a successful outcome here? And, if so,
- 9 tell me what those sources of information are.
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Again, in similar fashion
- 11 with the DC Tunnel, in addition to talking to the design
- 12 engineers, the construction managers, and the
- 13 contractors on this tunnel, we have met on at least two,
- 14 possibly three, occasions with the owner. We had this
- 15 owner come out again and present to a workshop for the
- 16 State Water Contractors.
- 17 That owner, I believe it was the -- one of the
- 18 deputy directors of SF PUC, San Francisco Public
- 19 Utilities Commission, expressed that, from their
- 20 perspective, the project was successful.
- 21 MR. KEELING: Did their perspective include,
- 22 to your knowledge, the perspective of local residents?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: In this case, I would
- 24 assume it did, although they did not say specifically
- 25 and also from the standpoint of meeting their

- 1 environmental commitments. That was the takeaway that I
- 2 got from the discussion that we had with that
- 3 individual.
- 4 MR. KEELING: Going on to the next tunnel
- 5 which is the -- yes, the Willamette River combined sewer
- 6 outfall tunnel. Page 8, line 8 through 20.
- 7 Are you familiar with the rules or legal
- 8 regime governing approval of this project?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I am not.
- 10 MR. KEELING: Are you aware if there was any
- 11 hearing prior to approval in which local residents or
- 12 local interests were allowed to establish injury or no
- 13 injury?
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Not specifically.
- 15 Although, when we had the project manager from the
- 16 owner, this was an employee of the City of Portland came
- 17 out and discussed this project with us. The
- 18 recollection that I have is that that process of
- 19 planning, designing, and building these tunnels went
- 20 very smoothly, and that if they had any issues, they
- 21 were -- they were ameliorated or taken care of to the
- 22 extent that they weren't an issue.
- 23 But I don't have a specific reference but
- 24 that, from the owner's perspective, this was a highly
- 25 successful project.

```
1 MR. KEELING: From the owner's perspective?
```

- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: From the owner's
- 3 perspective. And as I mentioned, the design engineer,
- 4 the construction manager, and tunnel contractor, those
- 5 several entities.
- 6 MR. KEELING: And you have no -- other than
- 7 the folks you spoke to, you have no other sources to
- 8 differentiate this tunnel from the previous tunnels you
- 9 talked about?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm sorry?
- 11 MR. KEELING: Do you have a report that you're
- 12 relying on, for example?
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No. I'm relying on my
- 14 recollection and from the PowerPoint presentation that
- 15 was given by the owner at this workshop that we gave for
- 16 the State Water Contractors. Those -- that would be
- 17 where, you know, the -- you know, our conclusions that
- 18 it was a successful project came from.
- 19 MR. KEELING: By the way, what is meant by the
- 20 phrase "TBM breakout"? I know what TBM is,
- 21 tunnel-boring machine? What is TBM breakout?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yeah.
- 23 MR. KEELING: That's at line 16, I believe.
- 24 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Right. TBM breakout is
- 25 when the tunnel-boring machine completes its tunneling

- 1 by actually mining into the shaft that's at atmospheric
- 2 conditions. From that point, they can either maintain
- 3 the machine and have it continue on its way through the
- 4 other side of the shaft or they can pull the machine out
- 5 if it's completed with its work.
- 6 But sometimes they break into the shafts and
- 7 breakouts are challenging because the differential water
- 8 pressure on the one side of the shaft to the other which
- 9 is under atmospheric conditions.
- 10 So my recollection was, for this project, that
- 11 that was challenging for -- for some reasons.
- 12 MR. KEELING: Moving on to the Gotthard Base
- 13 Tunnel, page 8, line 21, through page 9, line 3.
- 14 What were the sources of your information
- 15 regarding the successful outcome and the lack of risk or
- 16 injury to project stakeholders?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: On this project, primarily
- 18 we've done research either through technical conferences
- 19 that have been given on this project, through sources
- 20 available on the Internet to gather the information and
- 21 the specifics about the project and the timing in which
- 22 it was completed and the details that would, again, be
- 23 taken as evidence that this program was completed
- 24 successfully.
- 25 MR. KEELING: In other words, you relied on

- 1 the same sources you talked about with respect to other
- 2 tunnels?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No. I would say these --
- 4 this project is a little bit once removed from that in
- 5 that we relied entirely, I would say, on external
- 6 references as opposed to talking with the designers, the
- 7 constructers, or the project owners.
- 8 That did not take place in this. This was
- 9 primarily done by, again, research of technical papers
- 10 that were given and conferences and other information
- 11 that's generally available through the Internet.
- 12 MR. KEELING: Is there some reason you did not
- 13 reference your source materials in your written
- 14 testimony as other experts have done?
- 15 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: There was no particular
- 16 reason why not.
- 17 MR. KEELING: And about the legal regimes or
- 18 rules governing the approval of this project -- and I'm
- 19 referring still to the Gotthard Base Tunnel -- do you
- 20 have any understanding as to what those rules were?
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I do not.
- MR. KEELING: Going on to page 9, line 4, the
- 23 State Route 99, Alaskan Way replacement tunnel.
- What were the sources of your information
- 25 concerning the successful outcome and the lack of risk

- 1 or injury to project stakeholders?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Again, we met the project
- 3 designers, the project managers, the contractors. We
- 4 met with the project owner also on a couple of occasions
- 5 related to this project.
- 6 MR. KEELING: Did you review any technical
- 7 papers or reports about this project?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: There's actually been very
- 9 little written in the industry about this project yet
- 10 due to the specific circumstances of it. There's not a
- 11 lot out there. So most of it, the information that we
- 12 have, has been from firsthand dialogue with the project
- 13 participants.
- 14 I might add there's been information available
- 15 on the Internet also that describes some of the issues
- 16 and other, you know, successes of this project. So I
- 17 would say, through those four or five different sources,
- 18 that's what we've been able to glean our conclusions
- 19 from.
- 20 MR. KEELING: Is there any reason why again
- 21 you did not cite any source materials in your expert
- 22 testimony?
- 23 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, no particular reason.
- 24 MR. KEELING: By the way, how long was this
- 25 tunnel?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Can we go to Slide --
```

- 2 let's see. Slide 25. It's 1.9 miles. We've rounded it
- 3 up to 2 miles.
- 4 MR. KEELING: Okay. I'd like to go back to
- 5 page 2, lines 12 through 15.
- 6 In your survey -- and I'm using your term,
- 7 "survey" -- your survey of large-diameter tunnel
- 8 projects, how many projects did you identify in total?
- 9 I'm not talking about what made it into your testimony
- 10 but what was the larger pool of projects you identified?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Well, I think currently
- 12 completed, there's this list of -- what are there, eight
- 13 or nine projects on that list? And then if you go to
- 14 Slide 6 --
- MR. KEELING: We'll come to that in a minute,
- 16 Mr. Bednarski.
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Well, you asked me
- 18 specifically for what list did we confer with, so I
- 19 wanted to go to that discussion.
- MR. KEELING: Let's go to Slide 6.
- 21 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We've also -- some of the
- 22 projects that are on our list that we've gone into
- 23 detail now are also on this list here. So this kind of
- 24 covers some of those, but this is specifically gauged at
- 25 some of the larger diameter tunnel projects that would

- 1 be of similar or larger size to the ones that are
- 2 proposed for the WaterFix.
- 3 Again, some of this information is a little
- 4 difficult to get to, but we've been able to find it on
- 5 the Internet. And if we have a consultant available to
- 6 provide some information, we've used those as sources of
- 7 projects that have been completed. Perhaps not with the
- 8 same level of detail as the ones we enumerated in detail
- 9 in my testimony.
- 10 MR. KEELING: Well, as I recall, Slide 6 lists
- 11 10 other tunnels besides the proposed California
- 12 WaterFix tunnels. And two of those tunnels listed on
- 13 Slide 6, specifically -- the Port of Miami and Seattle
- 14 State Route 99 -- overlap with the list we saw in your
- 15 written testimony; is that correct?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, that's correct.
- 17 MR. KEELING: As to the other eight
- 18 non-WaterFix tunnels on Slide 6, I notice that you cite
- 19 to no source materials.
- 20 Do you have any source materials for your
- 21 testimony about those tunnels?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Those source materials
- 23 could be developed. I don't have them written down in a
- 24 document form, but those could be quickly gathered by
- 25 doing some Internet searches on these projects. Those

- l would be the basis.
- 2 The purpose for this slide was to convey the
- 3 information that tunnel projects at the size of
- 4 California WaterFix or larger are being done with
- 5 regularity in different parts of the world.
- 6 MR. KEELING: Taking a look at Slide 6, did
- 7 the -- did the Sparvo, Italy, tunnel that you list there
- 8 have a successful outcome, as you use that phrase in
- 9 your written testimony about the other tunnels?
- 10 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm not characterizing all
- 11 of these tunnel projects on here as having that same
- 12 successful outcome. But I do know that they were
- 13 completed, large tunnel bore projects.
- 14 But we did not go through all of these other
- 15 projects here with the same rigor to determine whether
- 16 they met all of the criteria that we identified for the
- 17 other eight. We knew -- we do know that they have been
- 18 completed and that they're in operation with the
- 19 exception of Thimble Shoals project which has just been
- 20 awarded for construction and designed as a design/build
- 21 project. So that one is underway but not completed at
- 22 this particular time.
- 23 MR. KEELING: So to make sure I understand
- 24 what you're saying. Other than the Port of Miami
- 25 project and the Seattle State Route 99 project, which

- 1 were also discussed in your written testimony, you are
- 2 not making the claim, are you, that these other
- 3 non-WaterFix tunnels had a "successful outcome" as you
- 4 use that phrase in your written testimony, nor are you
- 5 claiming that there was no risk or injury to project
- 6 stakeholders as you use that phrase in your written
- 7 testimony?
- 8 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: As far as successful
- 9 outcome, it's my understanding -- again, with the
- 10 exception of the Thimble Shoals project and, of course,
- 11 the California WaterFix project -- that all of these
- 12 projects have been completed or are very close to being
- 13 completed, like the two Hong Kong projects, and will be
- 14 used for their intended purpose.
- 15 On the rest of these, with the exclusion of
- 16 the Port of Miami and the Seattle one, we have not gone
- 17 to the depth of inquiry to determine the state of the
- 18 stakeholders or talking to the design engineers, the
- 19 contractors, or the construction managers or necessarily
- 20 the owners about these projects.
- 21 But I might mention with the Hong Kong
- 22 tunnels -- there's two of them listed -- I did make a
- 23 personal trip to Hong Kong in January, met with the
- 24 owner, the construction contractor, and the designer.
- 25 Took that trip on my own vacation time. And for the

1 best of my observation from discussing the project with

- 2 them, these are moving along successfully also.
- 3 MR. KEELING: Is it fair to say to conclude
- 4 that with respect to the other projects, eight other
- 5 projects you haven't testified to in connection with
- 6 your written testimony, you also are not aware of the
- 7 rules or legal regime governing approval of construction
- 8 of the project?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I am not.
- 10 MR. KEELING: Thank you. That is all I have.
- 11 Thank you very much.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 13 Mr. Keeling.
- Ms. Meserve?
- 15 As Ms. Meserve is coming up, let me check to
- 16 make sure Mr. Keeling was joined by Mr. Jackson and
- 17 Ms. Meserve. Is there anyone else who wishes to join on
- 18 that objection?
- 19 MS. DES JARDINS: Yeah. Deirdre Des Jardins,
- 20 California Water Research also joins.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- Ms. Meserve.
- --000--
- 24 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 25 ///

```
1 MS. MESERVE: Good afternoon. I have
```

- 2 questions for Mr. Bednarski and also for Ms. Buchholz.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Closer to the mic.
- 4 MS. MESERVE: In terms of the covered areas to
- 5 cover with Ms. Buchholz, I wanted to talk about what is
- 6 the groundwater injury of the modeling, about the
- 7 mitigation of groundwater, and also about the
- 8 availability of well data, subsurface data.
- 9 With respect to Mr. Bednarski, I want to touch
- 10 on -- although Mr. Keeling covered guite well the
- 11 large-diameter surveying -- definition of injury,
- 12 permanent and temporary injuries to water diversions,
- 13 mitigation for those injuries, and also engineering
- 14 status of the project.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please proceed.
- MS. MESERVE: I will continue with
- 17 Mr. Bednarski because you're all warmed up here.
- 18 Okay. Just touching on the large -- just to
- 19 close out the large boring project, I wasn't quite sure
- 20 I heard, and I apologize if you said it and I missed it.
- 21 But what would you say the -- on page 2 of
- 22 your testimony, when you discuss these projects that you
- 23 looked at and you summarized in your testimony, you say
- 24 they were successfully completed without risk or injury.
- 25 Can you just explain what "risk or injury"

- 1 means in your context?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Again, I think I've tried
- 3 to define that in the previous testimony.
- 4 Our conversations were limited specifically
- 5 with design engineers, construction managers,
- 6 contractors, and, in some cases, the owners. And so
- 7 "risk or injury" would have to do with us being made
- 8 aware of any issues with the tunnel design itself that
- 9 became apparent during construction, any surface impacts
- 10 that might have been caused by the tunneling operations,
- 11 or any impacts to buried infrastructure that the tunnel
- 12 would have come in close proximity to when they were
- 13 mining the tunnels.
- 14 MS. MESERVE: And when you mentioned risk,
- 15 would that have to do with -- or injury -- would that
- 16 have anything to do with something like worker injuries?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We didn't ask specific
- 18 questions about the safety records for the projects.
- 19 That was not something that we would typically bring up.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: And you mentioned in your
- 21 testimony, both on page 2 and on page 23, that you --
- 22 that you believe that the alleged injuries will not
- 23 occur with this project. What type of injury are you
- 24 mentioning there in your testimony?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I -- well, we're

- 1 responding specifically to the testimony of by
- 2 East Bay MUD and Mr. Cosio that are listed in my
- 3 testimony and responding to those specific concerns that
- 4 were raised at that time.
- 5 MS. MESERVE: And are you aware that in this
- 6 portion of the water rights proceeding we are
- 7 specifically looking at the question of whether there
- 8 will be injury to legal water users?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I'm aware of that.
- 10 MS. MESERVE: Are you intending to testify as
- 11 to whether those -- an injury to legal water users would
- 12 occur?
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I believe that I testified
- 14 in my Part I testimony about the intake structures and
- 15 how we would be constructing slurry walls to protect our
- 16 site from surrounding subsurface water levels. And also
- 17 have testified about the construction methodologies that
- 18 would be used for some of the features in the rest of
- 19 the WaterFix, including Intermediate Forebay and the
- 20 slurry wall construction there and the tunnels and use
- 21 of the segmented liner with gasket and backfill grouting
- 22 that would -- that would cause us to believe that there
- 23 would be little or no leakage out of the tunnel or
- 24 leakage into the tunnel.
- So, yes, I've testified to that.

```
1 MS. MESERVE: So is it fair to say that your
```

- 2 testimony does speak to the legal issue of injury to
- 3 legal water users?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: In those specific areas
- 5 that I just mentioned, yes.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: But would it be also fair to say
- 7 that with respect to the nine projects you looked at as
- 8 examples, that that evidence did not look at the issue
- 9 of legal injury to water users?
- 10 MR. BERLINER: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Actually, she's
- 12 trying to clarify a point that I think is needed.
- So please answer, Mr. Bednarski.
- 14 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Could you rephrase the
- 15 question? I'm not sure that I follow the question.
- 16 MS. MESERVE: I think part of the confusion
- 17 stems from the use of the word "injury."
- Now, we've clarified in your testimony just
- 19 now, with Mr. Keeling in particular, that when you
- 20 looked at the nine example projects, you were not
- 21 looking at legal issues with respect to things like
- 22 injury to water rights or water uses.
- 23 So my question is just to ask you to confirm
- 24 that with respect to that portion of the testimony,
- 25 you're not presenting that as evidence that there

- 1 wouldn't be injury to legal users of water here in this
- 2 project?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't believe that the
- 4 reason we listed these projects was to address the risk
- 5 to legal users of water. It was more to address issues
- 6 that were raised as to feasibility of these tunnels
- 7 being constructed due to their large size and the length
- 8 of the tunnel drives and their potential impact to
- 9 existing infrastructure in the delta, whether that was
- 10 levees or the piers that supported after that --
- 11 crossing the levee. And also -- yeah. So that was --
- 12 that was the purpose of the survey.
- 13 And then additional testimony has been
- 14 provided in the forms of the ARUP leakage study to
- 15 indicate the levels of either leakage or -- leakage from
- 16 the tunnels or leakage into the tunnels. And that the
- 17 conclusion that we've reached is that there would not be
- 18 an impact to legal users of water from the --
- 19 construction of the tunnels.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You are doing so
- 21 well.
- 22 MS. MESERVE: Sticking with page 23, last line
- 23 says "or otherwise significantly adversely affect other
- 24 users of water."
- 25 Can you explain to me for your purposes what

- 1 you think the relevance of the term "significantly
- 2 adversely affect" is in this proceeding?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Where's that line again?
- 4 MS. MESERVE: Page 26, line 23.
- 5 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I think that's limited to
- 6 the construction of the California WaterFix facilities
- 7 and with this testimony specifically in the tunnel area
- 8 either by the tunnel construction impeding flows of
- 9 water to wells or us intercepting wells with the tunnels
- 10 or changing groundwater regimes because of the
- 11 construction or operation of the tunnels.
- 12 And that was the basis for doing our leakage
- 13 report to examine that and provide that as evidence.
- 14 MS. MESERVE: And with respect to groundwater,
- 15 which I will ask Ms. Buchholz about in a bit, but did
- 16 you assist in preparing her testimony? I didn't see
- 17 testimony about groundwater, and that's why I'm asking.
- 18 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: No, I did not. My
- 19 testimony would be limited, as far as groundwater,
- 20 strictly to our estimates of leakage going into and
- 21 tunnel or leaking coming out of the tunnel. That would
- 22 be the narrow focus of my effort in that area.
- MS. MESERVE: Thank you.
- 24 Moving back to page 22. You discussed the
- 25 injury permanent to Mr. van Loben Sels' diversion, which

- 1 is S021406 and is shown on DWR-2, Slide 21, as well.
- 2 And in this part of your testimony, you state
- 3 that there will be no permanent effects because the fish
- 4 screens don't extend to where the diversion is located.
- 5 Can you explain how far from the diversion the
- 6 fish screens are?
- 7 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes. If you could
- 8 bring DWR-660, please.
- 9 If you looked at the legend, the solid black
- 10 box, it says "Intake Structure" and that shows intake
- 11 footprint. For example, at Intake 2, the northernmost
- 12 intake, you would see the black box there. That's the
- 13 area of the fish screen as well as the concrete intake
- 14 structure, the footprint for the fish screen structure.
- MS. MESERVE: Now, with respect to the
- 16 temporary impact, Mr. Bednarski's testimony on page 22
- 17 states that a replacement water supply could be
- 18 provided. And I would like to know would it be provided
- 19 through the same intake or from a different location
- 20 during construction.
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: If you could open DWR-6
- 22 and go to Slide No. --
- MS. McCUE: This is DWR-6 errata.
- 24 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Slide No. 39, please.
- 25 So the -- the first bullet under mitigations

- 1 for temporarily affected diversions, first, prior to
- 2 construction, extend pipes and adjust pump locations on
- 3 land side.
- 4 So there's a possibility that we would keep
- 5 this intake on the water side. We don't need to move
- 6 that because the temporarily affected ones are within
- 7 State Route 160 footprint.
- 8 MS. MESERVE: And are you aware -- I guess
- 9 either of you -- about in the written testimony of
- 10 Mr. van Loben Sels, which was Land 30, he discusses that
- 11 the water system that feeds water to that district is
- 12 fed by gravity or distributed by gravity.
- 13 So how is the replacement water supply able to
- 14 be distributed in the same manner?
- 15 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: So this is one of the
- 16 mitigation options we have. If -- if you can implement
- 17 this, this is what we will do. But if site conditions
- 18 indicate this cannot be done, then we have two other
- 19 options there.
- MS. MESERVE: From a different source?
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah, from new
- 22 groundwater wells or provide supply from different
- 23 source.
- 24 MS. MESERVE: Would that include creating a
- 25 new water distribution system for that entire district?

- 1 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: That has to be looked
- 2 at on a case-by-case basis. And -- but if you recall
- 3 what's provided in Mr. Bednarski's Part I hearing, that
- 4 DWR is making the commitment to provide the water supply
- 5 during construction. And that's for both temporarily
- 6 and permanently impacted. And once the Highway 160
- 7 construction is completed -- and we expect that would
- 8 last only for like 12 to 18 months -- then the
- 9 temporarily affected one would be restored to the
- 10 original condition.
- 11 MS. MESERVE: Please look at Land 60 just for
- 12 a moment to clarify this. The -- are you aware,
- 13 however, that the diversion may serve more than one
- 14 farm, and so it's not just a matter of providing water
- 15 to a single farm but an entire set of farms that is
- 16 shown underneath the green lines which is the
- 17 distribution system here in Land 60?
- 18 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I haven't personally
- 19 talked to the owners, but I visit the sites and look at
- 20 the existing diversions. That's something we would be
- 21 doing as part of next phase engineering.
- MS. MESERVE: Thank you. Let's see.
- 23 Do you know when petitioners will make a final
- 24 determination on how these alternate water supplies will
- 25 be provided?

```
1 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: We have come up with
```

- 2 the options. And also we are making the commitment and
- 3 determining the -- which method we would use that
- 4 involves working with the landowners or the farmers.
- 5 And I think that will happen before construction begins.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: So would you note in a matter of
- 7 so many years prior to any construction or what would
- 8 you put the timeline?
- 9 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I would say at least
- 10 months in advance.
- 11 MS. MESERVE: Let's see. Have petitioners
- 12 performed any technical analyses that demonstrate that
- 13 these water replacement measures are feasible and could
- 14 be implemented successfully for this diversion or any
- 15 others?
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: The methods we have
- 17 proposed typically done -- and we haven't selected a
- 18 particular method because we haven't done the level of
- 19 design that, you know, has to be done to make that
- 20 determination. But we're hoping to do that as soon as
- 21 we move into the preliminary and final engineering.
- 22 MS. MESERVE: Within the engineering team, did
- 23 you ever discuss the option of performing more
- 24 site-specific inquiries about these kinds of water
- 25 diversion issues earlier on in the process rather than

- 1 deferring it out?
- 2 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: No. First of all, we
- 3 haven't -- we -- last December we released the final
- 4 EIR/EIS. When it is certified, we will have the project
- 5 and then we will move into the next phase of the
- 6 engineering. And I think at that point, you know, we
- 7 will start, you know, the kind of analysis that you are
- 8 referring to.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: With respect to the final EIR,
- 10 is there a reason why that's not been submitted as
- 11 evidence in this proceeding?
- 12 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think it's included
- 13 as one of the board's exhibits, 102. SWR CB 102.
- MS. MESERVE: SWR CB?
- 15 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Sorry. 102.
- 16 MS. MESERVE: 1 or 2?
- 17 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: 102.
- MS. MESERVE: The final EIR?
- 19 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Uh-huh.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: With respect to -- back to
- 21 Mr. Bednarski. Your testimony refers to conceptual
- 22 engineering design and a conceptual design report on
- 23 pages 1, 3, 12, 23, and 24.
- 24 Are you referring to the 2015 CER?
- 25 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I am.

- 1 MS. MESERVE: And what is the status of
- 2 completion of a more recent CER -- or more up-to-date
- 3 CER, I should say, for this project?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: The one dated July 1st,
- 5 2015, is the most recent report. And there have been no
- 6 revisions made to that since that time.
- 7 MS. MESERVE: With respect to this panel and
- 8 also on cross, that the engineering we heard that there
- 9 were some changes to the project and to mitigation
- 10 measures, when would it be appropriate to reflect that
- 11 in an updated CER?
- 12 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Speculative and
- 13 outside the scope of rebuttal.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve?
- 15 Highlight that testimony for me.
- 16 MS. MESERVE: I'm trying to clarify what he's
- 17 relying on, Chair Doduc, because all I know is what's
- 18 available to the public. Apparently he's relying on --
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think he's
- 20 answered what he's relied on.
- MS. MESERVE: Thank you.
- Now, Mr. Bednarski, you've put forth evidence
- 23 about the nine comparison tunnels. Looking at those, do
- 24 you believe that -- is it your opinion that this project
- 25 is feasible?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, it is.
```

- 2 MS. MESERVE: And how soon do you think the
- 3 project could begin construction?
- 4 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Speculative and
- 5 outside the scope of rebuttal.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve?
- 7 MS. MESERVE: I'll let it go. Thank you.
- 8 Have there been any delays in this -- in this
- 9 project -- strike that.
- 10 In your testimony, Mr. Bednarski, you
- 11 discussed a thorough planning and design philosophy.
- 12 Has that led to delays in this project?
- 13 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't believe so.
- 14 Depends on which -- which specific reference to planning
- 15 and -- thorough planning and design are you referring to
- 16 so I can take a look at that? Is there a specific
- 17 citation so I could put it in the right context?
- 18 MS. MESERVE: Yes. I believe I saw it on -- I
- 19 can't find it right now. It's not important. Thank
- 20 you.
- 21 Okay. On page 10, line 6, Mr. Bednarski, you
- 22 discuss in line 4 that good geotechnical information is
- 23 key and there is no way for an owner to get out of
- 24 responsibility for on-the-ground conditions. Oh -- and
- 25 this is the thorough investigation.

1 When do you expect to conduct the geotechnical

- 2 investigations that are referenced here?
- 3 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We would have to have
- 4 certification of all the environmental process and
- 5 authorization of the project within DWR to commence on
- 6 some of that work which I -- I can't really speculate on
- 7 when any of that would happen.
- 8 MS. MESERVE: And what do you mean by CWFT has
- 9 learned there is no way for an owner to get out of
- 10 responsibility for ground conditions? What does that
- 11 refer to?
- 12 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: In all of the projects
- 13 that we've talked to people about, the mantra is the
- 14 owner always owns the ground and, therefore, it's the
- 15 owner's responsibility to do a thorough geotechnical
- 16 investigation and not rely as other parties, such as the
- 17 contractor, to do that work. And we submitted that just
- 18 as evidence that we will have to do a thorough ground
- 19 investigation and analysis before any designs are
- 20 completed and before the project is turned over to a
- 21 contractor to build.
- 22 MS. MESERVE: And could we look at Land 84,
- 23 which is in the Bednarski folder, please? If you could
- 24 scroll down to a little bit to authenticate this.
- Now, Mr. Bednarski, do you recognize this

- 1 e-mail between you and Chuck Gardner from 2015?
- WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Generally, I do.
- 3 MS. MESERVE: Could you scroll to the next
- 4 page, please?
- 5 Now, just following up on this issue of what
- 6 could be farmed out to contractors, what does the "DWR
- 7 turnkey approach" referenced here mean?
- 8 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Outside the scope of
- 9 rebuttal.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve, link
- 11 it for me, please. Spell it out.
- 12 MS. MESERVE: I think where I got this idea
- 13 was on page 10 where he's discussing good geotech
- 14 information and there's no way for an owner to get out
- 15 of it. And then I happen to have these documents that
- 16 talk about this turnkey approach that appears to me to
- 17 be a different approach where DWR would be distanced.
- 18 And so I'm trying to inquire as to if perhaps
- 19 Mr. Bednarski has changed his opinion since 2015 or, you
- 20 know, what's going on with this line of planning.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please proceed.
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That train of discussion
- 23 that we were on prior to moving to this exhibit, that
- 24 doesn't really apply to this statement that I made in
- 25 this e-mail when I was referring to a turnkey approach.

- 1 I was aware at that time that DWR had access
- 2 to geotechnical investigation firms that they could use
- 3 under their existing contract authority to do the
- 4 exploration work needed. And then those -- that
- 5 information could then be utilized by DWR geotechnical
- 6 engineers, and any of the other design engineers that
- 7 DWR would have, to do a complete turnkey package for a
- 8 design effort.
- 9 And I believe at the time, this e-mail was
- 10 discussing a potential groundbreaking project which was
- 11 subsequently halted after additional information was
- 12 found. So that effort was never culminated.
- MS. MESERVE: Could you pull up Land 83,
- 14 please?
- Do you recognize this e-mail, Mr. Bednarski,
- 16 regarding the permit schedule?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Generally, yes.
- MS. MESERVE: What does it say about a
- 19 groundbreaking ceremony?
- 20 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I think this goes back to
- 21 the comment that I just made that at one point in the
- 22 DCE and in my work with DWR, there was some thought of
- 23 doing a groundbreaking project in 2016. That effort was
- 24 eventually stopped when, again, some initial information
- 25 was found out as to whether we could or could not do it.

- 1 And the determination was made that we couldn't, so we
- 2 just ceased those efforts.
- 3 MS. MESERVE: Could you pull up Land 86,
- 4 please?
- 5 And are you aware of Water Code
- 6 Section 85088 --
- 7 MR. MIZELL: Objection. This is well beyond
- 8 his rebuttal testimony at this point.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve, are
- 10 you still on same line of questioning or is this a
- 11 different line?
- 12 MS. MESERVE: I am still on the same line of
- 13 questioning, yes. This relates to the --
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: This is referring
- 15 back to the statement about the owner and the
- 16 responsibility of the owner?
- 17 MS. MESERVE: The owner responsibility and
- 18 then the fact they were considering breaking ground.
- 19 And then now I'm looking at a water code
- 20 provision that pertains to that, and I will wrap up.
- MR. MIZELL: Mr. Bednarski's rebuttal in no
- 22 way references a groundbreaking. Therefore, this is
- 23 well beyond the scope of rebuttal.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I believe --
- 25 Mr. Bednarski, I believe in answering Ms. Meserve's

- 1 first question regarding the first e-mail she put up,
- 2 you made a statement that that there was not any
- 3 connection between the groundbreaking ceremony that was
- 4 planned and terminated to your comment regarding the
- 5 owner and the owner's responsibility that's in your
- 6 rebuttal testimony.
- 7 Could you expand upon that? Why is there not
- 8 that connection?
- 9 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Just because I thought
- 10 that her prior questioning was along the lines of
- 11 getting geotechnical information for tunneling.
- 12 This geotechnical information that was
- 13 referenced in that e-mail that I had written in 2015 had
- 14 to do with some site preparation work, and that it is
- 15 still the owner's responsibility to get the geotechnical
- 16 information so that we can do a competent design. And
- 17 we can't rely on the contractors to either get that
- 18 information later or to rely on others to get that
- 19 information, that it would still be the owner's
- 20 responsibility.
- 21 And hence the e-mail's suggesting that DWR use
- 22 their own geotechnical consultant to get that
- 23 information.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve, I
- 25 suggest you move on to your next line of questioning.

- 1 MS. MESERVE: Okay. Well, I mean, wouldn't
- 2 the geotechnical information be needed prior to the
- 3 groundbreaking? Is that what you're saying?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Absolutely it would be.
- 5 So we would go ahead and do that. We categorize
- 6 geotechnical information gathering as part of the design
- 7 process and not part of the construction process. So we
- 8 would proceed with that ahead of having authorizations
- 9 to start the construction work. That would go on
- 10 separate timelines and require separate approvals.
- 11 That's -- that's our understanding.
- MS. MESERVE: And are you aware that under
- 13 85088 --
- 14 MR. MIZELL: Objection. It's well beyond the
- 15 scope of rebuttal. He doesn't talk about
- 16 groundbreaking. The fact that he uses the term
- 17 "groundbreaking" in answer to a question about something
- 18 that is in the scope of rebuttal does not then make
- 19 groundbreaking within the scope of his rebuttal.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I will agree.
- 21 Sustained.
- Move on, Ms. Meserve.
- MS. MESERVE: Yes. Page 12, line 25, of
- 24 DWR-75 discusses that there was no affect on levees from
- 25 the Freeport and Sankey projects. Am I saying that

- 1 right, Mr. Bednarski? Sankey?
- 2 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I'm not sure.
- 3 MS. MESERVE: This is stating that due to --
- 4 scrolling down the page a little bit -- that there
- 5 weren't any damaged levees in these diversion projects
- 6 so there would not be damage here in this project; is
- 7 that correct?
- 8 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, we are expecting
- 9 to use similar construction methods, so the geotechnical
- 10 conditions are similar. So that's the solution.
- 11 MS. MESERVE: Can you tell me what the scale
- 12 of the Sankey and the Freeport projects are as compared
- 13 to the CWF project?
- 14 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Sure. Can we go to
- 15 DWR-6. Slide No. 30, page 30.
- 16 As listed in that slide for Freeport, they had
- 17 to drive approximately 520 sheet and H-Piles to
- 18 construct the cofferdam and also to support the pump
- 19 station.
- 20 And I believe length of this Freeport intake
- 21 is about 300 feet. And the -- the length of our
- 22 proposed intakes vary from approximately -- I'm talking
- 23 about total -- 1500 to 2,000 feet. That depends on the
- 24 site location.
- 25 MS. MESERVE: Is it fair to say that the CWF

```
1 intakes are at least five times as large as Freeport?
```

- 2 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Lengthwise, yes.
- 3 MS. MESERVE: So would you think that the
- 4 scale difference in the project might undermine the
- 5 relevance of the experience for Freeport in particular?
- 6 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: No. If you look at --
- 7 the 520 piles were spread along, you know, 300 feet long
- 8 structure versus the number of piles we have spread
- 9 along the 1500 to 2,000 feet long structures. The
- 10 impact would be about the same. Considering the geology
- 11 conditions are the same, you know, I don't expect the
- 12 impacts would be different.
- MS. MESERVE: Even though it's a lot more
- 14 piles, right?
- 15 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: But I'm talking about
- 16 the intensity.
- 17 MS. MESERVE: But it would go on for a lot
- 18 longer in order to install all the piles in the CWF
- 19 instance.
- 20 (Reporter request for clarification.)
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I said if she's talking
- 22 about the time duration, that is correct. We have more
- 23 number of piles.
- MS. MESERVE: Would the more duration of
- 25 pounding of piles lead to a higher probability that

- 1 there could be a problem of the levee, then, in the
- 2 Freeport instance?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: But you are driving
- 4 more piles at different locations, not at the same
- 5 location. If you are pounding same pile for longer
- 6 duration at the same duration, yeah, what you're saying
- 7 is correct. But here we are talking about different
- 8 number of piles spread over different length.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: Okay. Thank you.
- 10 Moving on to groundwater questions,
- 11 Ms. Buchholz. Let's see. Looking at -- I was looking
- 12 at your calls under DWR-32, and would you say you're an
- 13 expert on CEQA requirements or environmental review?
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I have worked extensively
- 15 on CEQA environmental review, yes.
- 16 MS. MESERVE: And in your testimony, do you
- 17 ever use the word "injury" in the context I was
- 18 discussing with Mr. Bednarski as it relates to injury to
- 19 water users?
- 20 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I don't remember if I
- 21 actually used the word "injury" within the pages of my
- 22 written testimony offhand.
- 23 MS. MESERVE: I will represent for the record
- 24 that you don't.
- 25 And since you work a lot with CEQA and

- 1 environmental review, you were the assistant project
- 2 manager for the environmental documentation for this
- 3 project. What are the mitigation requirements under
- 4 CEQA generally?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: For this project, final
- 6 EIR/EIS has the recirculated EIR/EIS and also the draft
- 7 EIR/EIS. In groundwater mitigation GW-1, we are stating
- 8 that during the design phase, there will be extensive
- 9 survey -- field surveys of the locations of groundwater
- 10 wells, establishment of a monitoring program, monitoring
- 11 wells and monitoring program, and also with the
- 12 geotechnical information that is collected along the
- 13 locations of the -- near the locations of the
- 14 construction facilities. We'll be combining that
- 15 information to develop a better understanding of
- 16 groundwater conditions in the vicinity of the
- 17 construction of the facilities.
- During that process part of the groundwater
- 19 for the under GW mitigation, GW-1, we will be also
- 20 preparing the monitoring reports which will be provided
- 21 to the public. We'll also look at the depth of the
- 22 existing wells and look at, in some cases, the actual
- 23 capabilities of those wells and drawdown curves
- 24 associated with those wells in a certain vicinity.
- MS. MESERVE: Excuse me. I think we're going

- 1 to get into some of the details of that in just a
- 2 minute, but I just want to stick with this, if you don't
- 3 mind.
- 4 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Okay.
- 5 MS. MESERVE: Going back to the terminology
- 6 used in your testimony on page 10, you state that there
- 7 would be a minimal effect. And on page 12, also minimal
- 8 effect. And then on page 21, state there would not be a
- 9 substantial effect.
- 10 And I would like to know how do those
- 11 statements relate to the injury standard that is
- 12 applicable here in this proceeding?
- 13 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: So what we looked at here
- 14 on -- using information that I used to develop the
- 15 testimony was the results from the EIR/EIS process, as
- 16 well as my own analysis of looking at how the
- 17 groundwater recharge would and has been occurring from
- 18 the adjacent surface water bodies towards the
- 19 groundwater wells in these areas. We looked at both the
- 20 soils and considered their permeability and
- 21 transmissivity based upon the available information,
- 22 acknowledging that we need to have additional
- 23 information collected during the design phase.
- MS. MESERVE: Thank you.
- 25 When you use the word -- I guess separate

- 1 question. How would you define "injury" as we're using
- 2 it in this context to water users as a result of this
- 3 project?
- 4 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: As we described in the
- 5 EIR/EIS, we're going to be considering the pumping
- 6 capacities of the existing wells and the changes in
- 7 groundwater elevations so that those users of the water
- 8 whether they're agricultural or community wells, would
- 9 continue to be able to provide the services that they
- 10 currently provide without the project.
- MS. MESERVE: With respect to the testimony
- 12 you've provided, is it fair to say that you are equating
- 13 the term "minimal effect" with no injury?
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: We are saying that the
- 15 minimal effect that we could mitigate -- that we put
- 16 this testimony with the mitigation and the EIR/EIS, that
- 17 we could mitigate those effects, in fact, we do think
- 18 minimal in CEQA term would be less than significant.
- 19 MS. MESERVE: To your knowledge, is the CEQA
- 20 standard for mitigation the same as the no-injury
- 21 standard applicable in water rights proceedings?
- 22 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: My understanding is that
- 23 they're not specifically identical. However, the
- 24 mitigation measures that come with the CEQA process and
- 25 are part of the project description, we believe would

- 1 result in making -- because those mitigation measures
- 2 specifically talk about making sure that we do not
- 3 adversely affect the groundwater users, that that would
- 4 be considered at least somewhat. Legally, I'm not the
- 5 legal expert on those words.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: Understood. With respect to --
- 7 the final EIR discusses the permanent lowering of
- 8 groundwater by 5 feet in the vicinity of the river under
- 9 project operations. Do you think that would be an
- 10 injury?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The final EIR/EIS and the
- 12 recirculated draft EIR/EIS acknowledge that during some
- 13 periods of time, the groundwater adjacent to the
- 14 Sacramento River is reduced as compared to the no-action
- 15 alternative by up to 5 feet. But it's not a permanent;
- 16 it's sporadic over time depending on how the intakes are
- 17 used and also the flow of the river.
- 18 MS. MESERVE: But it would be in the project
- 19 operation phase, correct?
- 20 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: It would be in the project
- 21 operation phase, but it's not consistently 5 feet
- 22 reduction.
- 23 MS. MESERVE: And so we talked a little bit
- 24 about earlier you had some questions about modeling and
- 25 this was the output of the modeling.

- 1 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yeah.
- 2 MS. MESERVE: And you testified that the model
- 3 results are not predictive but only for comparative,
- 4 correct?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's true.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: Now, in this modeling exercise,
- 7 what's the significance of the no-action alternative?
- 8 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I don't think I understand
- 9 the question.
- 10 MS. MESERVE: Was the no-action alternative is
- 11 what things would be in the future without the project
- 12 according to the model; is that correct?
- 13 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes, that's the definition
- 14 of the no-action alternative.
- MS. MESERVE: And what if the assumptions in
- 16 the no-action alternative with respect to groundwater,
- 17 for instance, were not accurate and didn't come to bear
- 18 how useful with the NAAB in that instance?
- 19 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Again, as the assumptions
- 20 for the adjacent groundwater, the ground soils in terms
- 21 of transmissivity, basic depth to groundwater elevations
- 22 would start off the same in both the no-action
- 23 alternative and the action alternative model run.
- 24 The only thing that changes in those model
- 25 runs is the flows in the Sacramento River.

- 1 So if it -- again, in the comparative mode,
- 2 for instance, if the no-action alternative assumed a
- 3 groundwater elevation was in reality either higher or
- 4 lower, we would still see -- we would have that same
- 5 assumption starting off in both the action alternative
- 6 model and the no-action alternative. And, therefore,
- 7 the incremental change we would anticipate to be
- 8 similar.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: And again sticking with
- 10 comparative, what the model shows is that at times the
- 11 water level in the groundwater would be 5 feet lower?
- 12 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Up to 5 feet. Many times
- 13 it was zero to 5 feet.
- 14 MS. MESERVE: Let's see. Going back to your
- 15 testimony which is DWR-80, page 8, the testimony states
- 16 that Joseph Tootle, the expert for land, stated that the
- 17 tunnel and the forebay would reduce groundwater recharge
- 18 and that it's contradicted by evidence that the
- 19 groundwater would continue to be recharged.
- 20 Can you just briefly outline what you mean by
- 21 the evidence that the groundwater would continue to be
- 22 recharged?
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: We basically looked at
- 24 reports that were prepared by the -- both the counties,
- 25 Sacramento County and San Joaquin County areas -- in

- 1 this area, it was Sacramento County -- and also looking
- 2 at soil types either based upon soil borings that we had
- 3 available for the project or based upon information from
- 4 other soils reports in the area and soils assumptions
- 5 that were included in the U.S. Geological Survey CVHM
- 6 model.
- 7 MS. MESERVE: Is it fair to characterize that
- 8 your testimony doesn't say that groundwater recharged
- 9 won't be reduced; it just says that the recharge would
- 10 continue?
- 11 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's correct. We don't
- 12 know until we do -- in the design phase, that's when we
- 13 will do the field work to know if there are any changes
- 14 in rates.
- MS. MESERVE: On page 9 of your testimony, you
- 16 described the soils that exist between Intake 5 and
- 17 Intermediate Forebay. You break that down into two
- 18 sections. Can you tell me what the approximate distance
- 19 of these segments?
- 20 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The distances of the
- 21 segments in the length of the tunnel shaft from Intake 5
- 22 to Linbrook Road, I don't have that. I'd have to look
- 23 at the CTR Volume II on that. I don't have that in
- 24 front of me.
- MS. MESERVE: In general, however, your

- 1 testimony divides this characterization into three
- 2 sections; is that fair?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's true.
- 4 MS. MESERVE: And if the tunnels are 35 miles
- 5 long, might they be roughly a third?
- 6 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I don't want to say that.
- 7 I can't remember. I wasn't paying attention to that
- 8 when I wrote this.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: Okay. Is it fair to say it's
- 10 several miles in each segment that you're
- 11 characterizing?
- 12 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: There would be several
- 13 miles in them -- I'm trying to think. "Several" is a
- 14 big number. There are at least probably more than
- 15 1 mile in each segment, yes.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve, I need
- 17 to give the court reporter a break, so I would ask you
- 18 to find a natural break in your cross-examination within
- 19 the next five minutes or so.
- MS. MESERVE: Okay. Yeah.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 22 Unless you think you can be done in five
- 23 minutes.
- MS. MESERVE: Probably not. I'm sorry.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.

```
1 MS. MESERVE: Let's see. So the first section
```

- 2 on page 9 is characterized as silty, poorly graded, and
- 3 sandy silts.
- 4 How did you determine that this was the soil
- 5 type in this segment?
- 6 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: As described in the
- 7 testimony, we had soil borings that DWR had selected
- 8 over the periods of time for this area.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: Do you know how many samples?
- 10 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I don't remember them
- 11 offhand. I referenced the document there.
- 12 MS. MESERVE: And do you know, could there be
- 13 soil variability within this area that would be
- 14 accounted in those limited samples?
- 15 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The samples themselves
- 16 showed that there was soil variability as you move along
- 17 the tunnel alignment. But this was the general -- a
- 18 general consistent elevations of these types of soils
- 19 that occur.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: And if there were locations that
- 21 had a denser soil type than the ones characterized on
- 22 page 9, could that interfere with groundwater recharge
- 23 in the area?
- 24 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That would be something
- 25 that would be site-specific and the reason why we say

- 1 that during design we have to do the field work before
- 2 we can confirm what we need to do to mitigate any
- 3 potential adverse impacts.
- 4 MS. MESERVE: I will break there, if that's
- 5 all right.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 7 Ms. Meserve.
- 8 Let's take our break and we will resume at
- 9 3:00 o'clock.
- 10 (Off the record at 2:48 p.m. and back on
- 11 the record at 3:00 p.m.)
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right,
- 13 everyone. It's 3:00 o'clock. We're resuming.
- Ms. Meserve.
- MS. MESERVE: Thank you.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I expect you will
- 17 be wrapping up your cross-examination.
- MS. MESERVE: I shall be, yes.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: I won't need much more time.
- 21 Let's see. So, Ms. Buchholz, going to page 6
- 22 of your testimony discusses the slurry walls. And it
- 23 mentions that the slurry walls would interrupt
- 24 groundwater from the Sacramento River at intake
- 25 locations, but states that the groundwater would tend to

- 1 flow toward the east, including flowing around
- 2 obstacles.
- 3 Have you considered that if the groundwater
- 4 tends to flow east, some diversions may be injured by
- 5 the interrupted flow of groundwater at these locations?
- 6 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: As this -- DWR-80.
- 7 MS. MESERVE: Line 25.
- 8 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Go to page 14. This is
- 9 DWR-80.
- 10 What we're seeing here, but on the right side
- 11 of the graphic here, it's showing that the -- excuse
- 12 me -- left side of the graphic.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Buchholz, if
- 14 you could stay close to the microphone.
- 15 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: On the right side of the
- 16 graphic, there are equal lines of groundwater elevation.
- 17 So that, with the river in this area, we believe that
- 18 the groundwater would be moving within those equal lines
- 19 of groundwater elevation around any solid bodies of the
- 20 slurry wall. Sorry that I'm shaking. And -- but those
- 21 are equal lines of elevation, so we don't think that --
- 22 we do think that the groundwater would move around the
- 23 intakes which represent less than 24 percent of the over
- 24 3 miles of riverbank in that area.
- 25 MS. MESERVE: Is it possible, Ms. Buchholz,

- 1 that Sacramento River water could be the only source of
- 2 recharge for certain wells in this area?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Not looking at that report
- 4 and other reports that came out -- there's more than
- 5 just these two that I reviewed. And in equal lines of
- 6 groundwater elevation, I believe that all of that area
- 7 is certainly connected. What we need to look at during
- 8 design is the actual transmissivity of the soils of any
- 9 nearby wells that would be adjacent to those intakes or
- 10 any other construction features.
- MS. MESERVE: Now, on page 8, you state that
- 12 thorough site investigations and desk studies would
- 13 occur later basically, to summarize.
- 14 Is it fair to say that petitioners have not
- 15 yet considered the location and depth of groundwater
- 16 wells in the vicinity of construction?
- 17 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's true. During
- 18 preparation of the EIR/EIS, we looked at multiple
- 19 reports that had information in them, including the
- 20 Delta risk management strategy reports that were
- 21 prepared by DWR approximately 10 years ago. We looked
- 22 at Yolo County reports and Sacramento County reports,
- 23 and we realized that we did not have equal level of
- 24 information across the entire construction footprint
- 25 from the intakes to Clifton Court Forebay.

- 1 And then when we realized that we also
- 2 wouldn't get additional geotechnical information during
- 3 the preparation of the EIR/EIS from other sources, we
- 4 basically made an assumption of presence of those wells
- 5 and the acknowledgement that we would have to do all of
- 6 the site investigations during design.
- 7 MS. MESERVE: And are you familiar with the
- 8 DWR database as well as completion reports?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: We are. And we understand
- 10 a lot of that was used in the delta risk management
- 11 strategy reports. And that information provides
- 12 locations and depths of wells based upon the well logs
- 13 that were completed during the construction of those
- 14 wells.
- 15 The information we need in addition to those
- 16 depths is the depths of what the pump is located at. We
- 17 need to know the -- the actual operation capacity of the
- 18 wells so we can determine drawdown curves. And we need
- 19 to have geotechnical information in the area so we can
- 20 understand transmissivity.
- 21 MS. MESERVE: In the course of preparation of
- 22 the environmental review or preparing for this
- 23 proceeding, did you ever discuss doing mapping of all
- 24 the known wells in the vicinity at this stage rather
- 25 than referring it out?

```
1 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: As part of the early parts
```

- 2 of the draft -- preparation of the draft EIR/EIS, we
- 3 attempted to look for an equivalent level of information
- 4 along the entire construction alignment. And when we
- 5 felt that we had different levels of information in
- 6 different places and we didn't have enough thorough
- 7 information that we would need to improve the
- 8 groundwater model database or any other knowledge,
- 9 that's when we said we would have to have site-specific
- 10 information, and we would have to do that during the
- 11 design phase.
- MS. MESERVE: Now, with respect to the
- 13 mitigation measures would avoid groundwater effects, to
- 14 use your words, how can you know that the mitigation
- 15 will be effective if you don't know what the exact
- 16 problems to be encountered are?
- 17 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: In mitigation measure GW-1
- 18 combined with mitigation measure AG-1 and UT-6 in
- 19 EIR/EIS, all of those go together to give us a suite of
- 20 mitigation tools to provide the water supplies that are
- 21 currently provided without the project.
- MS. MESERVE: And just to be clear, for
- 23 mitigation measure AG-1, what is the different
- 24 mitigation -- I'm looking at the mitigation on-site
- 25 portion of that which I believe -- I'm sorry, not in

- 1 here.
- Is there anything new in AG-1 I should be
- 3 aware of that does more on the impacted diversions or
- 4 wells?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I don't believe there was
- 6 any changes in the final EIR/EIS versus the recirculated
- 7 EIR/EIS. When I look at page 14-42, the final EIR/EIS,
- 8 that's what I'm referring to and with respect to
- 9 mitigation measure AG-1.
- 10 MS. MESERVE: Okay. So looking at -- let's
- 11 see -- Land 81, please, which is the final EIR, it's
- 12 discussing that there's no additional mitigation measure
- 13 other than GW-1 for operations.
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Mitigation measure GW-1
- 15 established the monitoring program, monitoring wells in
- 16 that process.
- 17 MS. MESERVE: Do you see that that mitigation
- 18 measure, GW-1, says it's for construction dewatering?
- 19 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I do.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: Petitioners committed to
- 21 extending mitigation measure GW-1 to operation of the
- 22 project?
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: The -- not within the final
- 24 EIR/EIS. Not that I'm aware of.
- 25 MS. MESERVE: So what is the mitigation during

- 1 operation of the project should there be interference or
- 2 injury to groundwater wells?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: For the operations
- 4 mitigation for the wells, and we refer back to AG-1
- 5 because the actual utilities were described in AG-1 for
- 6 agricultural area, and mitigation UT-6 for the community
- 7 wells.
- 8 So that was in Chapter 14 and Chapters 20,
- 9 respectively, in the final EIR/EIS.
- 10 MS. MESERVE: So is this incorrect, what we're
- 11 looking at right now, where it refers to GW -- I'm
- 12 sorry. Let's scroll down to the top of the next page.
- 13 It says: "Mitigation implementation of GW-1,
- 14 no mitigation measures in addition are required."
- 15 You're discussing AG-1. I don't see where
- 16 that's referenced.
- 17 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: It's not referenced in this
- 18 location. It's a total packaging in the final EIR/EIS.
- 19 And, I believe, in the beginning of another
- 20 portion of Chapter 7, which I don't have the page at my
- 21 fingertips here, we do refer that these other -- that we
- 22 need to take the findings in Chapter 7 in conjunction
- 23 with Chapters 14 and 20.
- 24 MS. MESERVE: So would revisions to Chapter 7
- 25 on groundwater be necessary before you were to certify

- 1 this particular document?
- 2 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Goes beyond the scope
- 3 of rebuttal. We didn't discuss the validity or the
- 4 extent of environmental document coverage for what we're
- 5 talking about here.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve?
- 7 MS. MESERVE: The witness has testified that
- 8 there's mitigation measures that AG-1 would be
- 9 applicable. And I'm just looking at the document to see
- 10 whether the document says that and it doesn't.
- 11 MR. MIZELL: The witness can certainly speak
- 12 to mitigation measures contained in the document. But
- 13 as to validity of the document and whether it's ready
- 14 for certification, that's well beyond the scope of
- 15 Ms. Buchholz.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Buchholz,
- 17 please limit your answer to that.
- 18 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes, ma'am.
- 19 MS. MESERVE: Okay. All right.
- 20 So in mitigation measure GW-1, which is
- 21 reflected in Land 82 -- sorry.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve?
- MS. MESERVE: I'm almost done.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Five
- 25 minutes.

```
1 MS. MESERVE: Yes. Thank you.
```

- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 3 MS. MESERVE: The mitigation measure GW-1
- 4 states that petitioners will determine the location of
- 5 the wells in the area of influence of the construction
- 6 sites at which dewatering would occur.
- 7 How did petitioners determine what constitutes
- 8 the anticipated area of influence?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: So, initially, based
- 10 upon -- because this mitigation measure GW-1 is
- 11 maintained even with the presence of the slurry walls
- 12 included in construction.
- 13 We would still, as we talked about it in the
- 14 EIR/EIS, the area of influence extends approximately a
- 15 mile from the intakes in many major dewatering efforts.
- MS. MESERVE: Is that supportive of the
- 17 modeling efforts?
- 18 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 19 MS. MESERVE: What if there were wells outside
- 20 of that defined zone?
- 21 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I'm not sure of that
- 22 process to extend that area or actually specify the
- 23 location that would be dependent.
- I would say this about Appendix 3B. That
- 25 would be dependent upon the information we find in the

- 1 geotechnical information.
- 2 MS. MESERVE: Is it possible that well owners
- 3 outside that defined area of influence would have a hard
- 4 time receiving the benefit of mitigation measure GW-1?
- 5 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I don't know that.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: And if they did not, then might
- 7 there --
- 8 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: I can't speak to that.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: All right. And in mitigation
- 10 measure GW-1, it talks about in a manner that could
- 11 adversely affect adjacent wells in terms of some kind of
- 12 standard. What's the definition of that in terms of
- 13 feet or otherwise defined in that?
- 14 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Again, we'll be doing the
- 15 analysis based upon the soils and also of the depth of
- 16 the pumps and the groundwater drawdown.
- 17 MS. MESERVE: Now looking at Land 83 briefly,
- 18 this is an excerpt of the environmental commitment 3B2,
- 19 23, with the -- referring to the use of the slurry walls
- 20 that we've been discussing.
- 21 And on page 75, it discusses geotechnical
- 22 borings to develop the specific design parameters.
- 23 Are there multiple types of design parameters
- 24 that petitioners could select from these slurry walls?
- 25 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Could you focus me on a

- 1 line item? The words sound familiar. Which line?
- MS. MESERVE: Wherever it says "geotechnical,"
- 3 so 28.
- 4 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: There it is. So, again,
- 5 we'll be looking at the soils information that we'll
- 6 receive from the geotechnical borings, the types of
- 7 soils as you can see that would be including
- 8 considerations for the types of transmissivity you see
- 9 during the soil types to determine the recharge rates,
- 10 dewatering rates, horizontal extent of the zone flushes.
- 11 For the extent flow, we'll have to do an extensive,
- 12 detailed groundwater analysis during the design
- 13 construction.
- 14 MS. MESERVE: Would the selection of different
- 15 design parameters at this stage, would that would --
- 16 that would have an effect on the effectiveness of
- 17 mitigation?
- 18 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That would actually be used
- 19 to determine the final mitigation measures.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: Now, also on this same page
- 21 discusses the use of slurry walls to protect groundwater
- 22 and states that simulation results suggest that two
- 23 months after pumping ceases, water levels would recover
- 24 to within 5 feet.
- 25 If the water levels do not recover to their

- 1 prepumping levels, would you think that would be an
- 2 injury to a water right?
- 3 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's what's described in
- 4 the combination of all three mitigation measures of, as
- 5 I said before, GW-1, UT-6, and AG-1.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: So that -- that would be the
- 7 remedy for the operational impacts as to those
- 8 mitigation measures?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That provides a suite of
- 10 mitigation measure approaches that could be used.
- 11 MS. MESERVE: And who would determine which
- 12 mitigation measure approaches would be used?
- 13 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That, as we said in -- both
- 14 in GW-1 and 3B, this information will be provided by DWR
- 15 to the landowners. It will be -- I don't know exactly
- 16 the mechanism of how that decision will be made. The
- 17 information from the engineering standpoint would be
- 18 used to develop the information you've referenced in
- 19 lines 28 through 34 on page 3B75.
- 20 MS. MESERVE: So would DWR project proponents
- 21 be determining whether there was an injury or whether
- 22 they recovered to prepumping levels?
- 23 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Well, the results of the --
- 24 the nonmonitoring wells will be in place, and the
- 25 monitoring results, as we've said in -- in GW-1, would

- 1 be provided to -- in reports, I believe. I don't want
- 2 to say this incorrectly. But the reports are going to
- 3 be provided on monthly -- the monitoring reports would
- 4 be -- data would be reported on a monthly basis. So --
- 5 and it's annual summary report as part of mitigation
- 6 measure GW-1. So this isn't -- this would be available
- 7 for all parties to participate in.
- 8 MS. MESERVE: And wells have screening depth,
- 9 correct?
- 10 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please wrap up.
- 12 MS. MESERVE: One last question: If it was,
- 13 say, less than a 5-foot drop but it goes below the
- 14 screening depth of a well, might that require some other
- 15 type of mitigation than what's been laid out here?
- 16 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: That's why the information
- 17 is needed from a field survey to determine pump depth,
- 18 screen dump.
- 19 MS. MESERVE: And then DWR would determine the
- 20 appropriate response?
- 21 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: DWR will be responsible for
- 22 implementing mitigation pressures prior to construction
- 23 of the structure.
- MS. MESERVE: Thank you.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I thank you,

- 1 Ms. Meserve. I have Ms. Des Jardins as the final
- 2 cross-examiner. Is there any other cross-examination?
- 3 All right. Ms. Des Jardins?
- 4 --000--
- 5 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: My questions are primarily
- 7 for Mr. Bednarski and Ms. Buchholz. I wanted to ask you
- 8 a question first.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And the topics you
- 10 will be exploring?
- 11 MS. DES JARDINS: The topics I will be
- 12 exploring --
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm sorry. Use
- 14 your microphone, please.
- MS. DES JARDINS: With Gwen Buchholz are
- 16 groundwater levels. With Mr. Bednarski are sea level
- 17 rise flooding and then the leakage analysis. He refers
- 18 to the Eurasia Tunnel. And I wanted to ask about some
- 19 specific project requirements and one other or common
- 20 with this one if he's familiar with them. Also with the
- 21 Lee Tunnel which he refers to.
- 22 And then I wanted to ask about settlement
- 23 monitoring, monitoring for settlement during tunnel
- 24 boring, and provisions for that. And mitigation plans
- 25 for discharges settlement control and noise vibration

- 1 and other things which are covered in the Eurasia Tunnel
- 2 resettlement impact analysis. And it was a successful
- 3 project.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I will ask that you
- 5 focus the scope of your cross-examination on this
- 6 rebuttal testimony.
- 7 MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you.
- 8 Ms. Buchholz, am I saying your name correctly?
- 9 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Yes.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: This is respecting your
- 11 testimony. I just have a general question. So it
- 12 seemed that your testimony is primarily with respect to
- 13 groundwater levels and not so much with respect to
- 14 changes in groundwater quality.
- 15 WITNESS BUCHHOLZ: Rebuttal testimony is
- 16 specifically to groundwater elevations, yes.
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you. That's what I
- 18 wanted to clear up, and that concludes my
- 19 cross-examination of Ms. Buchholz.
- 20 And then I wanted to pull up Exhibit DDJ 170.
- 21 I've highlighted some of Mr. Bednarski's testimony. And
- 22 please go to page 3 I have highlighted there.
- 23 Mr. Bednarski, you say that projected sea
- 24 level rise decreases moving further upstream such that
- 25 55-inch estimate at the Golden Gate Bridge translates to

- 1 18 inches at the intake locations; is that correct? So
- 2 you're saying there's 18 inches of sea level rise?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah. That's the
- 4 estimate we are using for design.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. So let's go to
- 6 page 23, line 11 to 13.
- 7 And this is what it's based on, that there was
- 8 an analysis done in 2009 to establish the design flood
- 9 water surface elevations for the facilities, and that's
- 10 Exhibit DWR-661.
- 11 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So let's go to Exhibit
- 13 DDJ 171, which is Exhibit DWR-661 with highlighting. Go
- 14 to page 1 and scroll down a little.
- This technical memo was intended to provide
- 16 initial tentative general flood protection information.
- 17 Are you familiar with that limitation?
- 18 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Could you repeat that?
- 19 I can barely hear you.
- 20 MS. DES JARDINS: It says this TEM is intended
- 21 to provide initial tentative general flood protection
- 22 information and guidelines.
- 23 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I can see that there,
- 24 yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So are you going to develop

1 more detailed -- detailed information that's not initial

- 2 or tentative?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah. We will review
- 4 what's in this memo. And as part of our next
- 5 engineering phase, if this criteria we have used needs
- 6 to be refined, we will do that as part of the final
- 7 design.
- 8 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Let me go to page 4,
- 9 which covers tidal flooding.
- 10 So stop. So this is -- is this scenario tidal
- 11 flooding due to sea level rise assuming a levee breach
- 12 without a storm flood event. And you have -- for that
- 13 scenario, they did an estimate of mean high water along
- 14 each alignment; is that correct? So is this the
- 15 appropriate estimate for sea level rise?
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think that's
- 17 explained in -- if we go to the correct pages, pages 6
- 18 and 7.
- MS. DES JARDINS: All right.
- 20 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Specifically page 7.
- 21 That's where the second paragraph starts to discuss the
- 22 sea level rise that's considered in this analysis.
- 23 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. So this goes into
- 24 Manning's equation. So the estimates of the increases
- 25 were done with the following assumptions. The flows in

- 1 the channels were unaffected by sea level rise, and it
- 2 used Manning's equation. This was based on the delta
- 3 risk management strategy, technical memo Phase 1; is
- 4 that correct?
- 5 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think so, yes.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Let's pull up another
- 7 exhibit. DDJ 172 is the Delta risk management strategy
- 8 technical memo. Scroll down, please, to the highlighted
- 9 section. Stop.
- 10 And it says: "Using Manning's equation to
- 11 approximate the stages due to rises in the ocean seems
- 12 very simplistic given the many factors involved and the
- 13 complexity of the hydrothermal conditions, the flows in
- 14 the delta."
- The response was: "The method is simple but
- 16 provides a measure of how far sea level rise may extend
- 17 inland during a storm event. Although simple, the
- 18 method was considered adequate for the level of detail
- 19 needed by the risk analysis report."
- 20 Are you aware of this limitation of Manning's
- 21 equation?
- 22 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Not familiar with this
- 23 particular document you have open there.
- 24 But, you know, I understand according to the
- 25 DWR-661 we have submitted that they used the Manning's

- 1 equation to project the sea level rise inland.
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: Is it possible that the
- 3 level of detail needed to design a \$17 million project
- 4 might be more detail than required for the delta risk
- 5 management study?
- 6 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Just wanted to mention
- 7 that we are at the conceptual level; we are not at final
- 8 design stage. So that's what I mentioned earlier. We
- 9 would review the analysis and results and, if needed, we
- 10 would refine these estimates as part of our final
- 11 design.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So I would like to go back
- 13 DDJ 171, which is Exhibit DWR-661 with highlights. And
- 14 then I would like to go down to page 32, which is with
- 15 sea level rise of flooding. And I believe that the
- 16 numbers written in black are mean high water currently.
- 17 And the numbers written in blue are green high water
- 18 with sea level rise.
- 19 Can we zoom out a little? But this appears to
- 20 be -- tidal flooding water surface elevations.
- 21 And I looked at Freeport -- let's scroll back
- 22 up to it. It doesn't show Hood, but Freeport it shows
- 23 6.6 feet currently and 11.1 feet with sea level rise.
- And that's 4 1/2 feet, which is 54 inches.
- 25 Did you look at this chart?

- 1 MR. MIZELL: Objection. Lack of
- 2 authentication as to who wrote the notes in this
- 3 particular chart, map, whatever it is.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Des Jardins?
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Let's go back up because I
- 6 believe it's in the handwriting of the person who did
- 7 the report. And it is the petitioner's exhibit. We can
- 8 go back to -- would you like to go back to DWR-661 to
- 9 confirm that page 32 is identical?
- 10 MR. MIZELL: I think that would give me peace
- 11 of mind.
- 12 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Let's go up. Yeah, I
- 13 was a little surprised. Let's go to original DWR-661.
- 14 And scroll down to page 32. All of the -- all of the
- 15 elevations are written in hand on these maps, and we see
- 16 that it's --
- 17 MR. MIZELL: Thank you.
- 18 MS. DES JARDINS: We can scroll back up, but I
- 19 believe -- let's go to the first page, and we can see
- 20 the person who did.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Why don't we go
- 22 ahead and -- well, you actually are waiting for an
- 23 answer to your question.
- 24 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, if you have a
- 25 chance to read this memo, you will see that they have

- 1 considered six different flooding conditions.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Yes.
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: And for the intake
- 4 locations, especially in the 2 and 3 river flooding
- 5 condition, that's the one that would be applicable. And
- 6 in this memo, if you go to Figure No. 3, you would see
- 7 the correct elevations there.
- 8 The one you are showing is Figure 6, so you
- 9 need to go three pages.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: I did want to confirm that
- 11 there's more than 18 inches of sea level rise in this
- 12 projection.
- 13 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: That depends on what
- 14 flooding condition you are considering.
- 15 MS. DES JARDINS: All right. This is the
- 16 change in water surface elevations with river flow?
- 17 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: That's correct.
- 18 MS. DES JARDINS: And we're seeing higher
- 19 water surface elevations with river flooding, correct?
- 20 Higher than the previous one just due to tide?
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah. These two are
- 22 different. One is tidal and this is river flooding.
- 23 MS. DES JARDINS: These are the 200-year river
- 24 flooding.
- 25 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think they have

- 1 numbers for both case, 100 and 200.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Yeah.
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: With sea level and
- 4 without sea level rise.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: So your -- so this
- 6 assumption here, so are you looking at the differences
- 7 with 200-year river flooding? And with river flooding,
- 8 the contribution of river stage is significant.
- 9 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yeah, that is correct.
- 10 If you were to read the -- what I was trying to say is
- 11 that the sea level rise prediction would depend on
- 12 primarily two factors, what's the river stage or what's
- 13 the flooding event you are considering, whether it's
- 14 100-year, 200-year, as well as what location, whether
- 15 it's Freeport or Clarksburg.
- 16 MS. DES JARDINS: Let's go back to DWR-375.
- 17 Sounds like you might be changing your testimony
- 18 slightly.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What page?
- MS. DES JARDINS: Page 3, line 16 to 18.
- 21 Yeah. Projected sea level rise such that the
- 22 55-inch estimate at Golden Gate Bridge translates to
- 23 18 inches at the intake locations.
- 24 So it sounds like you're modifying that
- 25 slightly to say it's the difference in water surface

- 1 elevation with river flooding.
- 2 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: With 200-year river
- 3 flooding.
- 4 MS. DES JARDINS: Yeah. And so let's go back
- 5 to the other exhibit. Then let's go back and look at
- 6 that.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Which exhibit,
- 8 Ms. Des Jardins?
- 9 MS. DES JARDINS: I'm sorry. Exhibit DDJ 171.
- 10 And let's go back to page 4. Okay. So you're
- 11 looking at scenario -- was it island flooding, river
- 12 flooding assuming no levee failures? Which scenario are
- 13 you looking at?
- 14 Flooding by levee heights or island flooding
- 15 limited by river stage, which of those scenarios?
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: It would vary by the
- 17 site. First two sites, in Sites 2 and 3, that would be
- 18 the first one, river flooding.
- 19 MS. DES JARDINS: Assuming no levee failures?
- 20 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: That's correct.
- 21 MS. DES JARDINS: If there's a difference of
- 22 4.5 feet in mean high water due to sea level rise, do
- 23 you think there might be levee failures?
- 24 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I'm not following your
- 25 question.

- 1 MS. DES JARDINS: You said river flooding --
- 2 you're using river flooding assuming no levee failures
- 3 to define for the design guidelines. But the question
- 4 is: Under this high sea level rise scenario, is no
- 5 levee failures a valid assumption?
- 6 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: You need to remember we
- 7 are looking at 200-year flood elevation. So depending
- 8 on the river stage, your sea level projection will vary.
- 9 The 4 1/2 feet you are talking about is at the
- 10 Golden Gate Bridge. Inland, the level of sea level rise
- 11 or the magnitude of the sea level rise will vary
- 12 depending on the river stage. And for our design, we
- 13 are considering a 200-year flood.
- 14 MS. DES JARDINS: I agree that the 200-year
- 15 flood is accurate. I'm concerned that you're using
- 16 Manning's equations, which has significant limitations,
- 17 and that you're also not considering the possibility
- 18 that island flooding might -- when you get to really
- 19 high level of sea level rise, alter the geometry of the
- 20 Delta channels.
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: For Intake 5, that's
- 22 the case. That controls the flood elevations, Intake 5.
- 23 That's the island flooding.
- MS. DES JARDINS: But these aren't just
- 25 design. Isn't 18 inches of sea level rise the design

- 1 for salinity intrusion, for modeling operations, for
- 2 design of the shafts, for everything?
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: We are strictly talking
- 4 about flood protection.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Well, isn't it for the
- 6 design of all structures, including the shafts,
- 7 including the Clifton -- including the Intermediate
- 8 flood bay including Clifton Court modifications?
- 9 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I just want to make it
- 10 clear we started talking about intake locations. Now
- 11 you're talking about locations in the middle of the
- 12 delta.
- 13 Yeah, for those that, you know, the other --
- 14 types of flooding conditions will be applicable.
- 15 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. I would like to pull
- 16 up DDJ 158, which is the final EIR/EIS, and page 32.
- 17 This is --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on,
- 19 Ms. Des Jardins.
- 20 MS. DES JARDINS: I was trying to explain it a
- 21 little bit. This is Chapter 9 on geology and
- 22 seismicity.
- 23 Do you recognize this chapter from the final
- 24 EIR/EIS?
- 25 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I haven't reviewed it.

- 1 But, yeah, I recognize it.
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: So let's go back to page 32,
- 3 Section 9226. Document page 32. PDF page 32. Yeah,
- 4 there we go.
- 5 So this one says this is the regulatory design
- 6 codes and standards for project structures that you're
- 7 going to use in the designs. Are you familiar with
- 8 this?
- 9 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Are you asking about --
- 10 about the text of this section?
- MS. DES JARDINS: Are you familiar with the
- 12 regulatory design codes and standards with project
- 13 structures in the EIR -- final EIR/EIS?
- 14 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Not all the design
- 15 standards and comments listed here. We have several
- 16 engineers work on this program with different expertise.
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Can we go to page 37?
- 18 Because I'd just like to ask you about the guidelines
- 19 for sea level rise. PDF page 37.
- There we go. Scroll down to the bottom.
- 21 So it says -- up -- there we go. State of
- 22 California -- so this is the guidelines you're going to
- 23 use in the final EIR/EIS is the 2010 guidelines and the
- 24 sea level rise projections range between 10 and
- 25 17 inches by 2050 and 18 and 29 inches by 2070.

```
1 Are these the designs? I can't -- I'm not
```

- 2 clear.
- 3 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, I think that
- 4 testimony of Mr. Bednarski, DWR -- is it 75? We have
- 5 cited the -- the document we have used and the numbers
- 6 we used. What we have used is 55-inch sea level rise at
- 7 Golden Gate Bridge by year 2100.
- 8 MS. DES JARDINS: But you said --
- 9 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: That's --
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: You said that produced
- 11 18 inches of sea level rise and it didn't. It produced
- 12 4.5 feet.
- 13 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: No.
- 14 MR. MIZELL: Objection. No question pending.
- 15 No question pending.
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I did not say that.
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: Can you read -- so there's a
- 18 section there in the final EIR/EIS that says:
- 19 "Underestimating sea level rise in the project design
- 20 will result in harmful realized impacts such as
- 21 flooding. Harmful impacts are more likely to occur if
- 22 the project design is based upon a low projection of sea
- 23 level rise and less likely higher estimates are used."
- 24 MR. MIZELL: I'm going to object to further
- 25 questions about the content of this document. The

- 1 witness has already indicated he's familiar with the
- 2 fact that it exists and it was drafted but not the
- 3 content, and he's been relying upon the written
- 4 testimony that was submitted at rebuttal.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What is your
- 6 specific question, Ms. Des Jardins?
- 7 MS. DES JARDINS: I was going to ask -- well,
- 8 this seems to disclose that using a different -- a
- 9 different range -- you know, the question is: Who --
- 10 what's the final determination about what is used?
- 11 Because the final EIR/EIS is inconsistent with this
- 12 testimony.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Are you able to
- 14 address the question?
- 15 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Well, here at least,
- 16 the paragraph I can just read, it's looking at
- 17 projections by year 2050 and 2070. And those numbers
- 18 are lower than what we used. In other words, we have --
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: 2100.
- 20 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes. We have taken a
- 21 more conservative approach when it comes to designing
- 22 the facility to provide the flood protection.
- 23 MS. DES JARDINS: I think that's about as far
- 24 as I can get with this line of questioning, so thank
- 25 you.

- 1 Can we pull up Exhibit DDJ 170, which is
- 2 Mr. Bednarski's testimony with highlighting? And then I
- 3 wanted to go to page 5, line 9, and this discusses the
- 4 Eurasia Tunnel.
- 5 And so this is one of the projects that you're
- 6 citing is a successful project?
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Des Jardins,
- 8 were you here when Mr. Keeling did his exhaustive
- 9 cross-examination regarding these tunnel examples?
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: There's a document that I
- 11 would like to ask.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: My question to
- 13 you --
- MS. DES JARDINS: Yes?
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- and I guess my
- 16 cautionary note to you is to not go over the ground that
- 17 Mr. Keeling has really covered.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you.
- 19 Can we please pull up Exhibit DDJ 173, which
- 20 is the project document from the Eurasia Tunnel project?
- 21 This is the environmental impact and social
- 22 assessment for that project.
- 23 Are you familiar with the environmental
- 24 commitments and design commitments for that project that
- 25 made it successful?

```
1 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I'm not familiar with
```

- 2 that document that you have on the screen there.
- 3 MS. DES JARDINS: Well, I would like to ask
- 4 you about the commitments which made it successful and
- 5 see if you're making similar commitments for this
- 6 project since you are citing it as an example.
- 7 And I'd like to go to page 70.
- 8 Page 70. Okay. And the lender had really
- 9 specific requirements for seismic evaluation for the
- 10 earthquake, that there would be a safety valuation
- 11 earthquake that had a 2 percent chance within the
- 12 next -- within 50 years. And the seismic design was
- 13 also going to be reviewed by an independent technical
- 14 advisor.
- 15 Are you doing a similar -- similar seismic
- 16 analysis for a 2 percent in 50 years?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I don't know that we are
- 18 specifically following that exact number. In DWR-212,
- 19 we talk about some of the seismic criteria that will be
- 20 used to develop the design criteria for the tunnels.
- I don't know whether that's similar to this
- 22 2 percent in 50 years or not.
- 23 MS. DES JARDINS: Let's go to Exhibit DDJ 32,
- 24 which is the relevant excerpt from the engineering
- 25 report. DDJ 32. And this is the PGA. And it looks

- 1 like you're using 5 percent -- 500 years, which is
- 2 10 percent in 50 years, and 1,000 years, which is
- 3 5 percent in 50 years, but you're not using the one in
- 4 2500 year PGA which is much stronger.
- 5 And is there a reason that you're using these
- 6 weaker seismic sources in the analysis?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Well, again, I think the
- 8 geotechnical situation comparison between these two
- 9 areas is quite different. That tunnel crossed an active
- 10 fault zone, actually going through the fault. Our
- 11 tunnels do not directly cross through them.
- 12 So without really studying this, I would not
- 13 be able to make a reasonable comparison as to why they
- 14 chose their criteria and ours was selected for our
- 15 projects.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Let's go to page 48.
- 17 This other thing I noticed is -- this is for
- 18 the ground motions for the Clifton Court Forebay design.
- 19 You're not using Southern Midland Fault which is 5 miles
- 20 from the project site in the seismic analysis.
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I'd have to go back and
- 22 talk to the engineers who did this analysis. But my
- 23 understanding would be that, though, there's a fault, it
- 24 may not have been active. That could be the reason it
- 25 was not included in the analysis.

- 1 MS. DES JARDINS: I think you should look
- 2 closely at that because my recollection is that the
- 3 Southern Midland Fault is the one that you think is most
- 4 active and likely to cause a large earthquake directly
- 5 in the delta and would be the one associated with
- 6 20 island failures.
- 7 So I think being familiar with the seismic
- 8 sources in the delta is a good idea. And to see that
- 9 the closest -- I mean, is there a reason to not analyze
- 10 the three faults -- three of the faults that are closest
- 11 to Clifton Court?
- 12 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: We are happy to talk to
- 13 engineers who did that work and, you know, find out as
- 14 far as why these were not analyzed. But this is not
- 15 something included in our rebuttal testimony, and we
- 16 didn't provide the answers to answer the questions in
- 17 the seismic area.
- 18 MS. DES JARDINS: I'd like to go back to the
- 19 Eurasia Tunnel study, DDJ 173.
- 20 I'd like to go page 71, which is there, and go
- 21 down -- scroll down to waterproofing. Okay.
- 22 So there are very specific things done to the
- 23 Eurasia Tunnel for waterproofing. Slab cement will be
- 24 used as backfill material and then segment cement to
- 25 provide watertightness, and it will be fully enclosed

- 1 within PVC waterproofing.
- 2 Are you familiar that this tunnel had a PVC
- 3 liner?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yeah, I think you're
- 5 misinterpreting the type of tunneling techniques in the
- 6 first paragraph with that last sentence there on
- 7 page 2-27.
- 8 It appears to me that the first paragraph is
- 9 talking about the TBM-driven tunnels, which are the ones
- 10 that I reference in my testimony. And that I believe in
- 11 our CBR, DWR-212, we also talk about the need for the
- 12 high-density concrete that would be used in the segment.
- 13 And this was also talked in the Era report that was
- 14 discussed at length this morning about the need for
- 15 highly dense concrete and that that will be taken into
- 16 account during our preliminary and final design of the
- 17 tunnels.
- Now, that last sentence that says that NATM
- 19 tunnel, that is a completely different tunneling
- 20 technology and one that will not be employed on the
- 21 California WaterFix tunnels. So that waterproofing
- 22 method is not appropriate for the WaterFix tunnels.
- 23 MS. DES JARDINS: What does NATM mean?
- 24 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: It means New Austrian
- 25 tunneling method. It's a hand-driven type of tunneling

- 1 used with like -- it's not with a tunnel-boring machine.
- 2 It's with excavator equipment.
- 3 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Thank you very much.
- 4 Let's go to Exhibit -- let's go back to
- 5 DDJ 170, which is a copy of Mr. Bednarski's testimony.
- 6 And let's go to page 3 and scroll down. There's -- down
- 7 more.
- 8 There's something about leakage analysis,
- 9 which I'm not seeing, but you did do a comprehensive
- 10 leakage analysis which is DWR-659?
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We did.
- 12 MS. DES JARDINS: Can we bring up DDJ 174?
- Excuse me. First, let's go up to page 3.
- 14 Scroll down.
- 15 Let's go back to page 12. I apologize.
- 16 So in the initial analysis, you assumed -- you
- 17 had a stronger liner strain. It says it was greater
- 18 than 1.5 times 10 to the minus 4. And on this analysis,
- 19 you assumed the liner strain was less.
- 20 So I'm wondering, how did you derive the
- 21 smaller strain on the liner?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Maybe this would be a good
- 23 time to kind of recap how the project evolved from the
- 24 2012 to the present time. This is one of the reasons
- 25 that we did reconfigure the project.

- 1 At the time the work was done in 2012, along
- 2 with the intakes at the river, we had pumping plants at
- 3 the river you may recall. And those -- the purpose of
- 4 those pumps was to lift the water out of the river and
- 5 deposit that water through the north tunnels into the
- 6 Intermediate Forebay. And from that location, the water
- 7 would flow by gravity through the two main tunnels down
- 8 to Clifton Court.
- 9 Now, with that configuration, we were lifting
- 10 the water to a relatively high elevation. And so that
- 11 meant that the pressure in the 40-foot diameter tunnel
- 12 south of the Intermediate Forebay would be a relatively
- 13 high pressure and the north tunnels would be seeing all
- 14 of that pressure from the pumps.
- So this analysis that was done in 2012
- 16 recognized those relatively high-pressure conditions.
- 17 And you can see that represented in the line that says:
- 18 "Internal design pressure head ranging from 194 feet to
- 19 205 feet."
- So, in our thought, they were highly
- 21 pressurized gravity-fed tunnels downstream of the
- 22 Intermediate Forebay.
- 23 You can see the maximum differential water
- 24 pressure. That's the difference between the water
- 25 pressure in the pipe and the surrounding subsurface

- 1 water. So there was a net positive pressure inside the
- 2 tunnels at 50 feet. So the segmental liner had to
- 3 withstand that condition under the 2012 variations of
- 4 the project.
- Now, in an effort to do two things -- reduce
- 6 the pressure in the tunnel and reduce the environmental
- 7 impacts of having three large pump stations along the
- 8 river -- the program was reconfigured so that the pump
- 9 stations were moved to the Clifton Court Forebay.
- 10 And in doing so, you can see that the pressure
- 11 in the tunnels dropped from the 194 feet range to 205
- 12 down to 120 -- 120 feet down to 154 feet. But the
- 13 important thing is that the maximum differential water
- 14 pressure in the tunnels was reduced from 50 feet to
- 15 9 feet.
- 16 That allowed us to completely relook at the
- 17 entire lining system for the tunnels and then run this
- 18 new leakage analysis with the -- with Era, the
- 19 consultant that we hired, to come up with a new estimate
- 20 for the anticipated leakage out of the tunnels or inflow
- 21 into the tunnels.
- 22 So the two systems are completely different,
- 23 and stresses and strains on the segmental liner are
- 24 completely different, and that's why you see different
- 25 numbers there.

```
1 That's the long answer to your question.
```

- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: Is this assuming constant
- 3 strain on the entire tunnel length?
- 4 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Did you say "constant
- 5 strain"?
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: Is this assuming homogenous
- 7 strains across the entire tunneling?
- 8 WITNESS VALLES: The strain would vary along
- 9 the length of the tunnel depending on how much
- 10 differential head is applied to the particular section.
- 11 The 9 feet, that's basically at the end.
- MS. DES JARDINS: But it assumes it varies
- 13 gradually with the change?
- 14 WITNESS VALLES: In length.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Yes. You looked at the
- 16 tunnel shaft interactions because the shaft, as I
- 17 understand it, is pinned down by a large block of
- 18 concrete.
- 19 WITNESS VALLES: Yeah. The block of concrete
- 20 is there to prevent flotation of that shaft. It helps
- 21 hold that shaft down.
- 22 In preliminary and final design -- right now
- 23 we're only currently in conceptual design -- we will be
- 24 looking at soils structure interaction; we will be
- 25 looking at doing some very detailed finite element

- 1 analysis that will look at all the loading conditions,
- 2 both seismic and any sort of movement of that settlement
- 3 of the tunnel section and how it interrelates to that
- 4 shaft.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: So this is sort of a
- 6 preliminary leakage analysis and not a comprehensive
- 7 leakage analysis?
- 8 WITNESS VALLES: It's preliminary, but it's
- 9 very conservative.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Let me go to page 6
- 11 of the document. Scroll down.
- 12 And these are long-term steady state flow
- 13 rates and not during irregular transient or periodic
- 14 leakage rates. So this is essentially for when the
- 15 tunnels are flowing and operating in a steady state; is
- 16 that not correct?
- 17 WITNESS VALLES: That's correct.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So this doesn't cover the
- 19 kind of leakage you might experience when the tunnels
- 20 are first constructed and before they're filled?
- 21 WITNESS VALLES: The specification for the
- 22 tunnel will include during operation and construction.
- 23 And especially during construction, we're looking at
- 24 years of empty tunnels, and those are basically similar
- 25 to any sort of transportation tunnels which have to take

- 1 into account empty conditions.
- 2 You pointed out the Eurasia Tunnel. That has
- 3 basically twice the amount of head outside of the tunnel
- 4 that ours will have. And the leakage from our
- 5 understanding is pretty minimal to none.
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: And I think if I could
- 7 add, if we could go to DWR-6 errata, we had some other
- 8 information here as to what could be expected. Page --
- 9 Slide 47 and 48.
- 10 When the tunnels are dry -- this is the
- 11 Seattle tunnel. 57 feet diameter. It's about 53 feet
- 12 inside. This would be the typical amount of leakage
- 13 into the tunnel. They're in saturated ground conditions
- 14 also underneath the city of Seattle. We've projected
- 15 about three CFS projected over 73 miles which equates to
- 16 about 18 GPM per mile, a pretty low rate.
- 17 And our specifications -- if you go to the
- 18 next slide, these are two tunnels in Hong Kong going
- 19 underneath the ocean there. Similarly, you can see very
- 20 low leakage rates under deep water but fully pressurized
- 21 on the outside.
- 22 This would be the type of construction that we
- 23 would typically be expecting to specify and the type of
- 24 result that we would get from the construction
- 25 methodologies which we are planning for the WaterFix

- 1 tunnels when they're dewatered.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Go to Exhibit DDJ 156.
- 3 This is the draft -- final draft agreement
- 4 regarding construction of the conveyance project.
- 5 Are you familiar with this agreement?
- 6 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Generally speaking, yes.
- 7 MS. DES JARDINS: I'd like to go to page 21
- 8 because it specifies...
- 9 So it states: "The tunnel liner system will
- 10 be designed for all the following." And it states at
- 11 the bottom "including earthquake design, construction
- 12 loads, net internal pressure, and, finally, leakage
- 13 control based on acceptable performance criteria."
- 14 Is that leakage criteria defined yet for the
- 15 project?
- 16 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: We have not defined it
- 17 per se. We are working towards that and will finalize
- 18 it in preliminary design. I think that through the
- 19 conceptual engineering and through these most recent
- 20 studies, I think we've been able to demonstrate what is
- 21 possible to be specified and constructed. And we'll be
- 22 aiming at that or a result that will be better than that
- 23 in the final design and construction.
- MS. DES JARDINS: But for this project
- 25 currently there's no leakage criteria?

```
1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: There was no leakage
```

- 2 criteria specified per se, no. I couldn't point you to
- 3 a number and say this is what our goal is. It's to
- 4 minimize it to the greatest extent possible with a
- 5 single-pass liner system.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: Let me go to
- 7 Exhibit DDJ 141. This is a draft report of the initial
- 8 engineering dated from 2010.
- 9 I believe, Mr. Bednarski, that you were on the
- 10 list of reviewers for this document.
- 11 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That dates about the time
- 12 I came on the project, so I may have but I tend to doubt
- 13 it.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Let's go to page 34.
- 15 It states on page 34: "A second pass system
- 16 using a steel liner installed in the areas of higher
- 17 pressure should be maintained as an option until
- 18 development of the design and testing the feasibility of
- 19 a favored lining option."
- 20 It is -- is the option of a steel liner still
- 21 under consideration?
- 22 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Let me say before I answer
- 23 that question that this report reflects a completely
- 24 different project configuration than what we're
- 25 discussing today for the California WaterFix.

- 1 This project, if I remember correctly, had two
- 2 sets of pumping stations along to river to deliver water
- 3 to the Intermediate Forebay and then a second set of
- 4 pumps that would pressurize that water again and put it
- 5 into two 33-foot diameter tunnels.
- 6 The design concept was not fully completed.
- 7 Again, this is the time I came on the project. I think
- 8 the designers at the time are anticipating that there
- 9 could be issues with leakage in that highly pressurized
- 10 tunnel environment. And they were recommending to take
- 11 a look at a steel liner due to the leakage.
- 12 We have since modified the configuration of
- 13 the project at least twice. And one of the goals, among
- 14 other things, was to reduce the potential for leakage
- 15 and also to reduce the pumping requirements for the
- 16 system. And we think that now we have come up with what
- 17 is a fairly optimized system for the tunnel and pumping
- 18 system.
- 19 So, no, there is not a steel liner that is
- 20 planned at the present time.
- 21 MS. DES JARDINS: Let's go to page 33, please,
- 22 because it shows the analysis you're discussing.
- 23 So these were -- the original analysis showed
- 24 how the -- a considerable amount of exfiltration or
- 25 leakage. Is this -- and this is your recollection?

- 1 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: Yes, I think this table
- 2 corroborates what I just expressed.
- 3 MS. DES JARDINS: Let's scroll down a little
- 4 further.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Before you continue
- 6 with Mr. Bednarski, you have said this document
- 7 describes a project that is not the project before us.
- 8 So why are we pursuing this line of questioning? This
- 9 is not before us.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: The leakage criteria are
- 11 before you, and that is what I wanted to ask about
- 12 because this says that leakage criteria will need to be
- 13 developed. And that's what I wanted to ask about, not
- 14 about the project design as it was but about the
- 15 statement by the engineer that leakage criteria will
- 16 need to be developed and adopted during preliminary
- 17 engineering. I believe that's relevant.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And I believe that
- 19 has been testified to.
- 20 MS. DES JARDINS: No, it has not. I would
- 21 like to ask specifically -- this statement says:
- 22 "Leakage criteria will need to be developed and adopted
- 23 during preliminary engineering." And it cites the
- 24 technical literature.
- 25 And so it seems like you should designing to

- 1 an objective leakage criteria, and -- and that's what
- 2 this states.
- 3 MR. MIZELL: Objection. No question pending.
- 4 MS. DES JARDINS: Why -- why was a leakage
- 5 criteria not adopted during the preliminary engineering
- 6 as it states this needs to be done?
- 7 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: That will be the next
- 8 phase of the project, is to enter into preliminary
- 9 design. We've only completed the conceptual engineering
- 10 at this point. And so we anticipate that's going to be
- 11 one of the first activities along with the seismic
- 12 hazard analysis and a number of these other items that
- 13 have been brought up today will be tackled in
- 14 preliminary design.
- 15 MS. DES JARDINS: Is there some reason that
- 16 you can't commit to, for example, meeting the American
- 17 Water Works Association criteria --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Objection,
- 19 Mr. Mizell?
- 20 MR. MIZELL: Beyond the scope of this
- 21 rebuttal.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Sustained.
- Move on.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you.
- Next thing I'd like to go to is DWR-75,

- 1 page 13.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Milligan, I
- 3 apologize. Mr. Keeling and Ms. Des Jardins took twice
- 4 the amount of time they estimated, but we will get to
- 5 you, I hope.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: Page -- line 6 to 9, states
- 7 detailed settlement for these engineering practices --
- 8 "Detailed settlement monitoring programs were
- 9 implemented before and during construction to ensure
- 10 that construction-induced settlements do not exceed the
- 11 thresholds established to predict existing levees and
- 12 other structures located near the project sites."
- So this is with respect to successful
- 14 engineering projects, that they had detailed settlement
- 15 monitoring programs. You have yet to develop these
- 16 thresholds?
- 17 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Yes, we are planning to
- 18 do that as part of the preliminary and final engineering
- 19 along with the, for example, section following coming
- 20 from the Army Corps of Engineers. Most likely they will
- 21 specify what are those thresholds when it comes to
- 22 settlement for the levees.
- 23 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. So I want to go back
- 24 to the section of the final EIR/EIS, DDJ 158. And it's
- 25 page 289. Scroll down. Yeah, so --

```
1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You need to get
```

- 2 closer to the microphone. You also need to think about
- 3 wrapping up.
- 4 MS. DES JARDINS: This is close to -- let's go
- 5 up -- to the top bottom of the previous page.
- It says on the bottom of page 289:
- 7 "Conformance with the following design manuals would be
- 8 used to predict the maximum amount of settlement that
- 9 could occur for site-specific conditions to identify the
- 10 maximum allowable" -- continue -- continue to the next
- 11 page -- "settlement for individual critical assets and
- 12 develop recommendations for tunneling to avoid excessive
- 13 settlement." And it lists several tunneling manuals.
- 14 Are there any commitments to anything other
- 15 than developing recommendations for tunneling?
- 16 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I think if you --
- 17 there's a commitment in Appendix 3B of this final
- 18 EIR/EIS about the settlement monitoring.
- 19 MS. DES JARDINS: Can you bring that up so I
- 20 can --
- 21 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: Section 3B.2.1.1.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So to SWCR 4, please. It's
- 23 in the final EIR/EIS. So that is not submitted for this
- 24 proceeding.
- 25 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: I believe it was.

```
1 MS. DES JARDINS: Where is it submitted?
```

- 2 WITNESS PIRABAROOBAN: SWRCB, that's the
- 3 board's exhibit.
- 4 MS. DES JARDINS: It's not up there. I don't
- 5 believe that anybody's submitted it, and I don't believe
- 6 that DWR submitted that -- submitted the final EIR/EIS
- 7 for the record, not Section 3B that you're referring to.
- 8 And I don't believe that the State Water Board posted
- 9 it.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So noted. What was
- 11 your question?
- 12 MS. DES JARDINS: I was going to ask him about
- 13 what the actual commitment was. Because the part that I
- 14 submitted that is in the record indicates that they'll
- 15 only develop recommendations. But I believe we'll have
- 16 to leave it with that because the other -- other Part 3B
- 17 is not in the record.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So noted. Does
- 19 that conclude your cross-examination?
- 20 MS. DES JARDINS: There are more questions I
- 21 would like to ask. I know it's been long.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Specifically, what
- 23 area will you be exploring and how concisely and
- 24 directly will you be getting there?
- 25 MS. DES JARDINS: I would like to ask about

- 1 some of the other mitigation that was done in the
- 2 Eurasia Tunnels.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Why is that
- 4 relevant to what is before us?
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Only to the extent that the
- 6 board regards these other projects that were completed
- 7 successfully as similar to the current project. If the
- 8 board will take as granted that there were completely
- 9 different and much more specific requirements for
- 10 mitigation of discharges, settlement of noise, of
- 11 vibration, monitoring of --
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on.
- We take nothing for granted.
- 14 But, Mr. Bednarski, to what extent are you
- 15 able to address the mitigation aspect of that particular
- 16 project?
- 17 WITNESS BEDNARSKI: I am not familiar with
- 18 mitigation measures that they used there. I would only
- 19 be familiar with the ones that we would be proposing in
- 20 our EIR/EIS.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So your request to
- 22 ask questions on that topic is declined.
- What is your next topic?
- MS. DES JARDINS: I would like to pull --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What is the

- 1 question you're intending to ask?
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: It's with respect to the
- 3 assertion that there will be an external peer review as
- 4 part of the U.s. Army Corps of Engineers.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That's been
- 6 addressed earlier this morning. To the extent that the
- 7 Corps requires requests -- that analysis, that peer
- 8 review will be done.
- 9 MS. DES JARDINS: Page 8 --
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's not pull up
- 11 any document.
- 12 MS. DES JARDINS: -- says that an external
- 13 peer review is not required for a Section 408. I wanted
- 14 to pull it up and ask him about that.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No, it's already
- 16 been asked. He said that this morning; that if one is
- 17 required, it will be done.
- 18 Next topic.
- 19 MS. DES JARDINS: I was going to ask if it's
- 20 not required, how will that be addressed because --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If it is required,
- 22 it will be done.
- Next topic.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. So I do object to
- 25 that, just respectfully.

```
1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We've had a
```

- 2 discussion about "respectfully," but go on.
- 3 Ms. Aufdemberge.
- 4 MS. AUFDEMBERGE: I would like to --
- 5 Mr. Milligan has to leave at 5:00 right away. If we
- 6 could let him leave --
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on a second.
- 8 I believe Ms. Des Jardins -- and she is the last
- 9 cross-examiner.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: That does complete my
- 11 cross-examination.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Mizell, do you
- 13 wish redirect? If so, what is your proof?
- MR. MIZELL: No redirect at this time.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: With that, I have
- 16 noted two objections with respect to admissibility of
- 17 testimony exhibits. One was by EB MUD objecting to
- 18 DWR-659 and the testimony in reference to the ARUP. And
- 19 second objection was by Mr. Keeling, joined in by
- 20 Ms. Meserve, Mr. Jackson, and Ms. Des Jardins.
- 21 Did I forget anybody?
- 22 With respect to the other projects and the
- 23 statement and the applicability to the issue of injury
- 24 and harm to other involved stakeholders, are there any
- 25 other objections at this time to the admissibility of

- 1 these witnesses' testimony or exhibits?
- 2 I'm sorry. It's the third objection. What
- 3 was the third objection?
- 4 DANA HEINRICH: Well, I'm a little unclear on
- 5 the resolution of this. According to my notes,
- 6 Mr. Keeling also objected to certain statements about
- 7 the budget of some of the other tunnel example projects.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I sort of wrapped
- 9 all that into objection with respect to the testimony
- 10 regarding the other project and their -- their reference
- 11 or their use to portray a potential successful WaterFix
- 12 project.
- 13 DANA HEINRICH: One went to scope and one went
- 14 to the sources.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. I defer to
- 16 my attorney. Make that three objections.
- 17 Are there any other verbal objections at this
- 18 time? I know that according to our previous ruling we
- 19 did say that we would consider objections on
- 20 admissibility up to the day that exhibits are offered
- 21 into evidence, and we'll stand by that.
- 22 However, I would encourage you, if you were to
- 23 have objections to the admissibility of exhibits or
- 24 testimony by these witnesses or any witnesses, for that
- 25 matter, to get those written objections in as soon as

- 1 possible in order to allow us to time to consider it.
- With that, then, thank you very much. You are
- 3 dismissed.
- 4 And we will now move on to Mr. Milligan.
- 5 Five-minute break at the court reporter's
- 6 request.
- 7 (Off the record at 4:31 p.m. and back on
- 8 the record at 4:36 p.m.)
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We're resuming,
- 10 Ms. Aufdemberge.
- Do you wish to make an opening statement?
- MS. AUFDEMBERGE: No, I have no opening
- 13 statement.
- MR. MILLIGAN: Good afternoon, again.
- 15 My name is Ron Milligan. I'm the operations
- 16 manager for the Central Valley Project, and I work for
- 17 the U.S. Department of Reclamation.
- 18 MS. AUFDEMBERGE: I do have one question for
- 19 you. Is DOI 32 a true and correct copy of your rebuttal
- 20 testimony?
- MR. MILLIGAN: Yes, it is.
- JASON BAKER: Ms. Aufdemberge, did you mean
- 23 33? Wasn't there a renumbering due to --
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Milligan,
- 25 please confirm that you have taken the oath.

| 1 | RON MILLIGAN, |
|----|--|
| 2 | called as a witness by the Bureau of |
| 3 | Reclamation, having been previously duly sworn, |
| 4 | was examined and testified as follows: |
| 5 | 000 |
| 6 | DIRECT EXAMINATION |
| 7 | WITNESS MILLIGAN: I had several points and |
| 8 | rebuttal testimony that I'd like to cover. I will |
| 9 | summarize the written text. In a few areas there are |
| 10 | also some graphics, and I will also stipulate that some |
| 11 | of these items are fairly well interwoven with some of |
| 12 | the modeling testimony that is to come. But these are |
| 13 | very specific to, I believe, operational constructs that |
| 14 | will then feed into the modeling. |
| 15 | So the key areas that we want to talk about on |
| 16 | rebuttal were the operational philosophy and water |
| 17 | supply reliability as the CVP would be operated. That |
| 18 | would be the first. |
| 19 | Several points I'd like to make about fall |
| 20 | exports, how they relate to allocations for CVP water |
| 21 | users, decisions that we would make operationally on |
| 22 | conveying CVP water in the fall in consideration with |
| 23 | how we would carry water over in the upstream reservoirs |
| 24 | in the CVP system in this grouping. Also going forward |
| 25 | and making the release of stored water in the fall to be |

- 1 able to use the California WaterFix.
- 2 And then finally a point as it relates to
- 3 health and safety pumping levels. It seems to have been
- 4 discussed and characterized in some of the previous
- 5 testimony.
- 6 Starting off with operations.
- 7 DORENE D'ADAMO: Just for clarification. I
- 8 was a little confused on the numbers because the
- 9 document we have says that Mr. Milligan's testimony is
- 10 Exhibit 36 but the document itself, unless there's an
- 11 errata, it says DOI 32.
- 12 So just because people might be following and
- 13 pulling up exhibits.
- 14 JASON BAKER: DOI 32 was established as your
- 15 opening statement back in July of last year. We had
- 16 communication that we would relabel it 36, which I
- 17 believe Ms. Aufdemberge agreed to, which is the next one
- 18 in the sequence. But if you could resubmit the same
- 19 file just with that strike through.
- 20 MS. AUFDEMBERGE: I will do that. Thank you.
- 21 WITNESS MILLIGAN: So under the philosophy and
- 22 doing or creating water supply reliability for the CVP,
- 23 the Central Valley Project was developed in part as it
- 24 relates to water supply to improve water supply
- 25 reliability, particularly through droughts.

- 1 This is done through the use of reservoir
- 2 storage and the system conveyance that is all part of
- 3 the Central Valley Project. We do operate in
- 4 conjunction with the State Water Project during periods
- 5 of wet times, both rainy, and both in a whole range of
- 6 hydrology to be able to pick up water that we can't
- 7 otherwise store. And then also use stored water to help
- 8 meet supplies.
- 9 And this is a key component of how we would
- 10 operate the project. And this does not necessarily
- 11 change significantly with the use of California WaterFix
- 12 conveyance in the delta. And this is something that I
- 13 think we would want to want to maintain.
- 14 We have been operating in this manner for a
- 15 number of years going back to many decades, although
- 16 there have been some times where regulatory -- regime
- 17 has become tighter, particularly in the excess -- what
- 18 would be otherwise excess conditions in the delta
- 19 through Decision 1641, biological opinions, advent of
- 20 the Central Valley Improvement Act.
- 21 But we have always operated the project in the
- 22 manner, recognizing that we had upstream storage
- 23 capability. But we also had obligations, contractual
- 24 and regulatory, in the upstream basin upstream to the
- 25 delta. And this is where we differ slightly from just

- 1 our customer base, if you will, from the Central Valley
- 2 Project versus the State Water Project in that we view a
- 3 premium on water held in storage in the event we're
- 4 going into a dry cycle, and keeping that upstream
- 5 storage does provide us a great deal of flexibility.
- 6 Another aspect of this is that the project is
- 7 is measured in large part by how well it can meet
- 8 deliveries during drought sequence. This was again
- 9 emphasized in the Central Valley Improvement Act which
- 10 defines at least for the act, Central Valley improvement
- 11 project yield as meeting the delivery capability of the
- 12 project through the 1928 to 1934 drought period for a
- 13 whole host of purposes.
- 14 But it's delivery of water through the drought
- 15 that is in large part what measures what are our yield
- 16 for the project is and not necessarily a construct that
- 17 looks at high flow and high deliveries during the wet
- 18 years perhaps at the expense of delivery during the dry
- 19 years. So not looking to maximize average annual
- 20 deliveries, but we are looking at trying to provide some
- 21 base resource, if you will, for drought sequences for
- 22 all of our project customers and not any particular
- 23 geographic base.
- Philosophically, you know, that has been
- 25 something that even in the worst drought years -- 2014,

- 1 2015 -- with the most extreme hydrologic conditions and
- 2 zero allocations to many, many of our service
- 3 contractors and reduced allocations or deliveries to
- 4 settlement contractors, reclamation recognized that
- 5 taking reservoir storages down to dead pool levels even
- 6 if -- in the face of extreme hydrologic conditions and
- 7 very little snow pack was not in the best interest of
- 8 the system as a whole or the Central Valley Project.
- 9 So these are things that we did certainly
- 10 think through. And this is something that doesn't
- 11 radically change with the potential influence claimed
- 12 diversion for the Central Valley Project as it relates
- 13 to California WaterFix. But there seems to have been
- 14 some thinking that this would -- the actual new
- 15 conveyance would have us do that.
- 16 And it does appear that that is in large part
- 17 centered around the potential to move substantial
- 18 amounts of water, CVP water, in the fall given some --
- 19 some testimony that we've seen.
- 20 This comes about with the idea that allocation
- 21 south of Delta particularly could be significantly
- 22 augmented with the use of joint point in the July August
- 23 and September months.
- 24 And we've seen some of that analysis and this
- 25 is the area where it does delve into a bit where we have

- 1 a crossover with the modeling. Hopefully we'll be able
- 2 to answer questions both with my testimony and our
- 3 modeling rebuttal.
- 4 But a large part of this is looking at the
- 5 ability to utilize unused state conveyance potentially
- 6 in the July and August and September time frame and to
- 7 be able to effectively use that to augment and project
- 8 much higher allocations.
- 9 It's been our experience that that is a
- 10 difficult period of time to be able to dependably
- 11 augment allocations or effect an allocation process
- 12 primarily because it's the use of the state project
- 13 facilities, and given uncertainties about hydrology, and
- 14 the well-established practice that the State Water
- 15 Project would utilize their conveyance capacity first
- 16 for their project operation and then at the benefit of
- 17 their contractor sets which are paying for those
- 18 facilities, that the ability to use joint point even
- 19 today is somewhat uncertain and it is not something we
- 20 would ordinarily be able to take advantage of.
- 21 So with the -- in a framework where the
- 22 July-August time frame, which would be critical periods
- 23 of time to get initial water that may be available for
- 24 the project, is not a time frame where we think is going
- 25 to be dependable for us to be able to make an increased

- 1 allocation.
- 2 And what we would end happening, I believe, is
- 3 that we would see that if some joint point did become
- 4 available and it did factor into our thinking in terms
- 5 of operations for projects, either from a temperature
- 6 management standpoint, instream flows, or coming off wet
- 7 year similar to this year where we're managing the
- 8 release of water to come into the next flood season, any
- 9 utility of an increase or a windfall of some joint
- 10 point, I believe would be actually building into the
- 11 next year's potential allocation and building up
- 12 carryover into the next year in San Luis than it would
- 13 be to actually augment allocations.
- In that sense, I think that some of the
- 15 modeling we've seen is overstating the benefits of the
- 16 CVP and our ability to make effective use of that.
- 17 Because what we would probably see is planting decisions
- 18 by CVP contractors south of Delta in a manner that they
- 19 wouldn't be able to make use of the late allocation and
- 20 would find it necessary to carry water over into the
- 21 next year. So we would undoubtedly find ourselves in
- 22 the position where we're carrying over larger quantities
- 23 of water potentially from one summer or fall into the
- 24 next year.
- 25 And many times finding that some of the

- 1 dynamics we have talked a great deal about in terms of
- 2 picking up additional excess flows in the winter periods
- 3 that are afforded because of the WaterFix conveyance
- 4 become rendered a little bit shifted in use because it's
- 5 now running interference with the limited capacity
- 6 volume and San Luis Reservoir, particularly on the
- 7 federal side.
- 8 So it's our observation that when we would get
- 9 to a fall period and there is some water -- increments
- 10 of water left in storage, our belief is going into a
- 11 world with new conveyance available for California
- 12 WaterFix, at least with the operating criteria that
- 13 we've discussed so far, that we would actually find a
- 14 premium to probably rely at least on an operational
- 15 scenario where we would leave some water in storage
- 16 upstream within our CVP reservoirs and like to be able
- 17 to take advantage of the excess flows that may come
- 18 available and could be now picked up with the
- 19 opportunity of the new conveyance to be able to put that
- 20 into storage into San Luis.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on,
- 22 Mr. Milligan.
- Mr. Bezerra?
- 24 MR. BEZERRA: Yes. Thank you, Chair Doduc.
- I'd like to object to some of this testimony.

- 1 This is supposed to be a summary of Mr. Milligan's
- 2 written testimony. He stated just now that in light of
- 3 some of the operating criteria that we have observed, X,
- 4 Y, and Z happened.
- 5 As I understand it, the projects have not
- 6 proposed any particular operations criteria for
- 7 California WaterFix. There is modeling criteria, but
- 8 they have stipulated that there -- they have not
- 9 proposed any terms and conditions on the operation of
- 10 WaterFix. And to the extent that Mr. Milligan is
- 11 testifying now about what operating criteria would
- 12 apply, we are well beyond a summary of his written
- 13 testimony.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response,
- 15 Ms. Aufdemberge? I didn't interpret what he said -- but
- 16 go ahead.
- 17 MS. AUFDEMBERGE: Right. I'm not sure that
- 18 operating criteria and conditions on approval are -- I'm
- 19 not sure that were suggested.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Milligan, would
- 21 you like to clarify?
- 22 WITNESS MILLIGAN: If I could clarify. I
- 23 think what we see in terms could be characterized as
- 24 modeling criteria or representations that we've seen
- 25 that I don't believe are consistent with how we would

- 1 philosophically operate the project.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you are still
- 3 of the assertion that the petitioners, at least the
- 4 Department of Interior, is not proposing through your
- 5 statements operational criteria?
- 6 WITNESS MILLIGAN: That is correct.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please continue,
- 8 Mr. Milligan.
- 9 WITNESS MILLIGAN: I think the last area that
- 10 I'd like to summarize and touch upon would be some
- 11 characterization again in some of the modeling by some
- 12 parties that characterize it as health and safety levels
- 13 and what may be appropriate. In my estimation, those
- 14 estimates have been too low at least as it relates to
- 15 something that we would utilize in a modeling tool such
- 16 as CalSim.
- 17 Specifically, to be able to show combined
- 18 exports of pumping for the Central Valley Project and
- 19 State Water Project of below 1500 CFS in any particular
- 20 monthly time step. I think this is very difficult for
- 21 the projects to maintain over the long-term. It's
- 22 certainly something that we have given a lot of thought
- 23 to over time.
- 24 As it relates to the CVP specifically to be
- 25 able to go to a pumping rate that's less than 850 CFS

- 1 does create significant difficulties for the project.
- 2 And although we have, as I said, the last several years
- 3 in some very extreme conditions have had a couple of
- 4 incidents of short term where we've had to cycle a pump
- 5 unit to be able to hit that kind of a number, I think
- 6 that some of the review -- and, again, this will come up
- 7 with the modeling and summary of some of the graphs that
- 8 have been my testimony from some of that work that shows
- 9 that some of the representations that have been
- 10 presented would suggest that that could happen far more
- 11 often. And this is the type of operations that we would
- 12 want to avoid in real-life situations.
- And there's a couple graphs within my
- 14 testimony that talk to each of these points a bit.
- But rather than get into those -- again, this
- 16 is summary, and I'd rather not pull those, the graphics,
- 17 up to help with the time situation. But those are the
- 18 areas that primarily we're concerned about in some of
- 19 the modeling representations given what we believe we
- 20 would operate going forward. And I believe they were
- 21 characterized in some degree as these would be
- 22 consistent with our operation philosophy today, and
- 23 these were just several areas that we were very
- 24 concerned about that impression.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you. Does

- 1 that conclude your testimony?
- 2 WITNESS MILLIGAN: It does.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We will not start
- 4 cross-examination.
- 5 For those of you that are here, please come up
- 6 and identify yourself and if you plan to conduct
- 7 cross-examination and give me a time estimate.
- 8 MR. HITCHINGS: Excuse me. Good afternoon.
- 9 Andrew Hitchings for GCID and Biggs-West Gridley
- 10 District. I would estimate about 45 minutes to an hour.
- 11 And I'll be taking the lead cross for the Sac Valley
- 12 Water User Group. There may be other attorneys within
- 13 that group that will have some follow-up questions.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- Mr. Herrick, good to see you again.
- 16 MR. HERRICK: Thank you. Good to see all of
- 17 you.
- 18 John Herrick, South Delta parties. Maybe 5 to
- 19 10 minutes. Not much. Thank you.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I love Mr. Herrick.
- 21 MR. WASIEWSKI: Tim Wasiewski for the
- 22 San Joaquin Tributary Authority. About 15 minutes.
- 23 But I wonder if it might be better if we did
- 24 Mr. Milligan's cross when we did the other operator's
- 25 cross just because I might have some questions about

- 1 Mr. Leahigh's testimony which went to joint operations,
- 2 and I don't want him to defer to Mr. Milligan who will
- 3 then be gone.
- 4 So if his schedule can accommodate it, I think
- 5 it might be better.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We'll take it under
- 7 advisement, but I'm not inclined to do so.
- 8 However, we've had this happen in the case in
- 9 chief presentation, and I think we need to do a better
- 10 job of noting the questions that are asked and making
- 11 sure that it is answered.
- MR. WASIEWSKI: Thanks.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Bezerra?
- MR. BEZERRA: Yes, thank you. I'll be
- 15 following Mr. Hitchings. I anticipate probably half an
- 16 hour to 45 minutes.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Meserve?
- 18 MS. MESERVE: I probably only have about
- 19 10 minutes.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- Ms. Akroyd?
- MS. AKROYD: I won't be having any cross.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I like you even
- 24 more than Mr. Herrick.
- 25 Meredith Nikkel for the Tehama Colusa

```
1 Authority perhaps 5, 10 minutes.
 2
              CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Des Jardins?
 3
              MS. DES JARDINS: I would like to be -- I'm
    going to be safer and estimate 40, 45 minutes this time.
              CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I can't hear you.
 5
              MS. DES JARDINS: 45 minutes.
 6
 7
              CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Not 90, right?
              MS. DES JARDINS: The engineering was
 8
    extremely detailed -- that testimony.
10
              CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you all.
              I will remind you that we will be starting at
11
12
    9:30 a.m. on Thursday, and we will be in the Coastal
13
    Hearing room.
14
              (Whereupon, the hearing was closed at
15
              4:57 p.m.)
16
                            --000--
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

| 1 | CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER |
|----|--|
| 2 | I, Megan Alvarez, a Certified Shorthand |
| 3 | Reporter, hereby certify that the foregoing proceedings |
| 4 | were taken in shorthand by me at the time and place |
| 5 | therein stated, and that the said proceedings were |
| 6 | thereafter reduced to typewriting, by computer, under my |
| 7 | direction and supervision; |
| 8 | I further certify that I am not of counsel or |
| 9 | attorney for either or any of the parties to the said |
| 10 | proceedings, nor in any way interested in the event of |
| 11 | this cause, and that I am not related to any of the |
| 12 | parties thereto. |
| 13 | DATED: |
| 14 | |
| 15 | |
| 16 | MEGAN F. ALVAREZ, RPR |
| 17 | Certified Shorthand Reporter License No. 12470 |
| 18 | |
| 19 | |
| 20 | |
| 21 | |
| 22 | |
| 23 | |
| 24 | |
| 25 | |